

**BEFORE THE  
ENERGY FACILITY SITING COUNCIL  
OF THE STATE OF OREGON**

In the Matter of the Application for a Site Certificate  
for the Klondike III Wind Project

---

)  
)  
)  
)  
FINAL ORDER  
ON THE APPLICATION

The Oregon Energy Facility Siting Council

June 30, 2006

KLONDIKE III WIND PROJECT:  
FINAL ORDER ON THE APPLICATION

TABLE OF CONTENTS

<b>I. INTRODUCTION.....</b>	<b>1</b>
<b>II. PROCEDURAL HISTORY .....</b>	<b>2</b>
1. REQUEST FOR EXPEDITED REVIEW .....	2
2. SITE CERTIFICATE APPLICATION.....	4
<b>III. GENERAL FINDINGS OF FACT .....</b>	<b>6</b>
1. DESCRIPTION OF THE PROPOSED FACILITY .....	6
(a) Project Overview .....	6
(b) The Energy Facility .....	7
(c) Related or Supporting Facilities .....	7
Power Collection System .....	7
Substations and Interconnection System .....	8
Meteorological Towers.....	8
Operations and Maintenance Building .....	8
Control System.....	9
Access Roads.....	9
Temporary Laydown and Staging Areas .....	9
2. LOCATION OF THE PROPOSED FACILITY .....	9
3. WIND ENERGY FACILITY MICROSITING .....	9
4. THE SITE AND SITE BOUNDARY .....	11
<b>IV. THE COUNCIL’S SITING STANDARDS: FINDINGS AND CONCLUSIONS .....</b>	<b>13</b>
1. GENERAL STANDARD OF REVIEW .....	14
2. STANDARDS ABOUT THE APPLICANT.....	14
(a) Organizational Expertise.....	14
A. Applicant’s Expertise .....	15
B. Third-Party Permits .....	16
(b) Retirement and Financial Assurance .....	16
A. Retirement .....	16
B. Estimated Cost of Site Restoration .....	18
C. Ability of the Applicant to Obtain a Bond or Letter of Credit.....	19
3. STANDARDS ABOUT THE IMPACTS OF CONSTRUCTION AND OPERATION .....	20
(a) Land Use.....	20
A. Applicable Substantive Criteria.....	23
SCZO Section 5.2: General Criteria .....	23
SCZO Section 5.8: Standards Governing Specific Conditional Uses.....	33
B. Applicable Statewide Planning Goals.....	37
The Principal Use .....	38
The Access Roads .....	40
Substations .....	42
C. Goal 3 Exception .....	43
(b) Soil Protection .....	46
A. Impacts during Construction.....	47
B. Impacts during Operation .....	47
C. Impacts during Retirement .....	47
D. Control and Impact Mitigation Measures .....	48
(c) Protected Areas .....	48
A. Noise.....	51
B. Traffic .....	51

C. Water Use and Wastewater Disposal.....	52
D. Visual Impacts.....	52
(d) Scenic and Aesthetic Values.....	53
A. Visual Features of the Site and the Proposed Facility.....	54
B. Effect on Identified Scenic Values.....	54
(e) Recreation.....	59
A. Recreational Opportunities in the Analysis Area.....	59
B. Potential Impact on Important Recreational Opportunities.....	61
(f) Public Health and Safety Standards for Wind Energy Facilities.....	62
(g) Siting Standards for Wind Energy Facilities.....	63
A. Visual Impact.....	64
B. Restriction of Public Access.....	65
C. Cumulative Environmental Effects.....	65
(h) Siting Standards for Transmission Lines.....	66
4. STANDARDS TO PROTECT WILDLIFE.....	68
(a) Threatened and Endangered Species.....	68
Plant Identification and Survey Protocol.....	69
Fish and Wildlife Identification and Survey Protocol.....	70
Potential Impacts on Threatened or Endangered Wildlife Species.....	71
Bald Eagle.....	71
Peregrine Falcon.....	72
(b) Fish and Wildlife Habitat.....	72
A. Mitigation Goals and Standards.....	73
B. Habitat in the Analysis Area.....	74
C. Habitat Impacts during Construction and Operation.....	75
D. Mitigation and Monitoring.....	79
Klondike III Wildlife Monitoring and Mitigation Plan.....	82
E. Habitat Impacts and Mitigation during Retirement of the Facility.....	83
F. General Findings of Consistency with ODFW Goals and Standards.....	84
5. STANDARDS NOT APPLICABLE TO SITE CERTIFICATE ELIGIBILITY.....	85
(a) Structural Standard.....	85
(b) Historic, Cultural and Archaeological Resources.....	87
(c) Public Services.....	89
A. Sewage, Storm Water and Solid Waste.....	90
B. Water.....	90
C. Housing, Police and Fire Protection, Health Care and Schools.....	90
D. Traffic Safety.....	91
(d) Waste Minimization.....	92
A. Solid Waste.....	92
B. Wastewater.....	93
C. Impact on Surrounding and Adjacent Areas.....	94
<b>V. OTHER APPLICABLE REGULATORY REQUIREMENTS: FINDINGS AND CONCLUSIONS.....</b>	<b>94</b>
1. REQUIREMENTS UNDER COUNCIL JURISDICTION.....	94
(a) Noise Control Regulations.....	94
(b) Removal-Fill Law.....	100
(c) Ground Water Act.....	101
(d) Utility Crossing of a State Highway.....	102
(e) Public Health and Safety.....	102
A. Fire Protection.....	103
B. Magnetic Fields.....	103
C. Highway Safety.....	105
D. Coordination with the PUC.....	105
2. SUMMARY OF MONITORING REQUIREMENTS.....	105
3. REQUIREMENTS THAT ARE NOT UNDER COUNCIL JURISDICTION.....	106
(a) Federally-Delegated Programs.....	106

(b) Requirements That Do Not Relate to Siting .....	107
<b>VI. CONDITIONS REQUIRED BY COUNCIL RULES .....</b>	<b>107</b>
<b>VII. SPECIFIC FACILITY CONDITIONS .....</b>	<b>113</b>
1. CERTIFICATE ADMINISTRATION CONDITIONS .....	113
2. LAND USE CONDITIONS .....	116
3. CULTURAL RESOURCE CONDITIONS .....	117
4. GEOTECHNICAL CONDITIONS .....	118
5. HAZARDOUS MATERIALS, FIRE PROTECTION & PUBLIC SAFETY CONDITIONS .....	118
6. WATER, SOILS, STREAMS & WETLANDS CONDITIONS .....	120
7. TRANSMISSION LINE & EMF CONDITIONS .....	121
8. PLANTS, WILDLIFE & HABITAT PROTECTION CONDITIONS .....	122
9. VISUAL EFFECTS CONDITIONS .....	124
10. NOISE CONTROL CONDITIONS .....	125
11. WASTE MANAGEMENT CONDITIONS .....	126
<b>VIII. GENERAL CONCLUSION .....</b>	<b>126</b>
<b>IX. ORDER .....</b>	<b>127</b>
Attachments .....	127

**LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS**

AINW	Archaeological Investigations Northwest, Inc.
App	Site Certificate Application as submitted on May 13, 2005
App Supp	Application Supplement submitted on February 6, 2006
BLM	Bureau of Land Management
BPA	Bonneville Power Administration
Council	Energy Facility Siting Council
CRGNSA	Columbia River Gorge National Scenic Area
CRP	Conservation Reserve Program
Department	Oregon Department of Energy
dBA	The “A-weighted” sound pressure level. The sound pressure level in decibels as measured on a sound level meter using the A-weighted filter network. The A-weighted filter de-emphasizes the very low and very high frequency components of the sound in a manner similar to the frequency response of the human ear and correlates well with subjective reactions to noise.
DEQ	Oregon Department of Environmental Quality
EFU	land zoned for “exclusive farm use”
F-1	Exclusive Farm Use zone under the Sherman County Zoning Ordinance
FAA	Federal Aviation Administration
KIII	Klondike Wind Power III LLC
kV	kilovolt or kilovolts
KWP	Klondike III Wind Project
LCDC	Land Conservation and Development Commission
mph	miles per hour

MW	megawatt or megawatts
m/s	meters per second
O&M	Operations and maintenance
ODFW	Oregon Department of Fish and Wildlife
ODOT	Oregon Department of Transportation
Office	Oregon Department of Energy
ONHIC	Oregon Natural Heritage Information Center
RAI	Oregon Department of Energy request for additional information
SCCP	Sherman County Comprehensive Plan
SCZO	Sherman County Zoning Ordinance
USFWS	U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service
WGS	Washington ground squirrel
WRD	Oregon Water Resources Department

**KLONDIKE III WIND PROJECT:  
FINAL ORDER ON THE APPLICATION**

---

**I. INTRODUCTION**

1           This final order addresses the application for a site certificate for the construction and  
2 operation of a proposed wind energy facility in Sherman County near Wasco, Oregon. The  
3 applicant is Klondike Wind Power III LLC (KIII). The applicant has named the proposed  
4 facility the “Klondike III Wind Project” (KWP). The Energy Facility Siting Council (Council)  
5 issues this order based on its review of the application and the comments and  
6 recommendations on the application by state agencies, local governments, tribal organizations  
7 and the public.

8           ORS 469.320 requires a site certificate from the Council before construction of a  
9 “facility.” ORS 469.300 defines “facility” as “an energy facility together with any related or  
10 supporting facilities.” The proposed KWP would be an “energy facility” under the definition  
11 in ORS 469.300(11)(a). A “site certificate” is a binding agreement between the State of  
12 Oregon and the applicant, authorizing the applicant to construct and operate a facility on an  
13 approved site, incorporating all conditions imposed by the Council on the applicant.

14           It is the public policy of the State of Oregon that “the siting, construction and  
15 operation of energy facilities shall be accomplished in a manner consistent with protection of  
16 the public health and safety and in compliance with the energy policy and air, water, solid  
17 waste, land use and other environmental protection policies of this state.” ORS 469.310. A  
18 site certificate issued by the Council binds the state and all counties and cities and political  
19 subdivisions of Oregon. Once the Council issues the site certificate, the responsible state  
20 agency or local government must issue any necessary permits that are addressed in the site  
21 certificate without further proceedings. ORS 469.401(3).

22           To issue a site certificate for a proposed facility, the Council must determine that “the  
23 facility complies with the standards adopted by the Council pursuant to ORS 469.501 or the  
24 overall public benefits of the facility outweigh the damage to the resources protected by the  
25 standards that facility does not meet.” ORS 469.503(1). The Council, further, must decide  
26 whether the proposed facility complies with all other applicable Oregon statutes and  
27 administrative rules identified in the project order, excluding requirements governing design  
28 or operational issues that do not relate to siting and excluding compliance with requirements  
29 of federally delegated programs. ORS 469.401(4) and ORS 469.503(3). In addition, the  
30 Council must include in the site certificate “conditions for the protection of the public health  
31 and safety, for the time for completion of construction, and to ensure compliance with the  
32 standards, statutes and rules described in ORS 469.501 and ORS 469.503.” ORS 469.401(2).

33           In accordance with ORS 469.370(1), the Oregon Department of Energy (Department)  
34 issues a draft proposed order on an application. Following the issuance of that draft, the  
35 Council must conduct at least one public hearing in the affected area. At the hearing, the  
36 Council takes public comment on the application and draft proposed order. ORS 469.370(2).  
37 Any issues that may be the basis for a contested case hearing must be raised by the public  
38 hearing comment deadline or they are waived and cannot be considered in a contested case.  
39 ORS 469.370(3).

1 After the public hearing and the Council’s review of the *draft* proposed order, the  
2 Department issues the proposed order recommending approval or rejection of the application.  
3 The Department issues a public notice of the proposed order that includes notice that the  
4 Council will conduct a contested case hearing on the application. The notice specifies a  
5 deadline for requests to participate as a party in the contested case and the date for the initial  
6 prehearing conference. ORS 469.370(4). Only those who appeared in person or in writing at  
7 the public hearing on the application (described in the preceding paragraph) may request to  
8 become parties to the contested case, and only those issues that were raised on the record of  
9 the public hearing with sufficient specificity can be considered in the contested case. ORS  
10 469.370(5).

11 After the conclusion of the contested case proceeding, the Council decides whether to  
12 grant a site certificate and issues a final order that either approves or rejects the application  
13 based on the standards adopted under ORS 469.501 and any additional state statutes, rules or  
14 local government ordinances determined to be applicable to the proposed facility by the  
15 project order. ORS 469.370(7).

16 The Council’s final order is subject to judicial review by the Oregon Supreme Court.  
17 Only a party to the contested case may request judicial review, and the only issues that may  
18 be subject to judicial review are issues that parties to the contested case have raised. A  
19 petition for judicial review must be filed with the Supreme Court within 60 days after the date  
20 of service of the Council’s final order. ORS 469.403.

21 The definitions in ORS 469.300 and OAR 345-001-0010 apply to terms used in this  
22 proposed order.

## II. PROCEDURAL HISTORY

### 1. Request for Expedited Review

23 On February 17, 2005, KIII, a wholly owned subsidiary of PPM Energy, Inc.,  
24 submitted a request for expedited review of the proposed KWP. The KWP would have an  
25 average electric generating capacity of approximately 91 megawatts. The Department  
26 reviewed the request for compliance with OAR 345-015-0300 and determined that the  
27 proposed facility satisfied the requirements for expedited review under that rule. Department  
28 sent notification of its determination to KIII on March 28, 2005.

29 In considering whether the KWP met the requirements for expedited review listed in  
30 OAR 345-015-0300(2), the Department considered whether the Klondike I and Klondike II  
31 wind energy projects should be made subject to the site certificate for the proposed KWP  
32 (Klondike III).<sup>1</sup> By themselves, Klondike I and Klondike II are not “energy facilities” under  
33 ORS 469.300(11)(a)(J). Klondike I has an average electric generating capacity of 8.3  
34 megawatts; Klondike II, when operational, would have an average electric generating capacity  
35 of 25 megawatts. The statutes do not address the question whether adjacent wind energy  
36 projects under the same corporate ownership should be considered part of a single “electric  
37 power generating plant.”

---

<sup>1</sup> Klondike I is a 24-MW wind project approved by Sherman County. Klondike I began operation in December 2001. Klondike II is a 75-MW wind project approved by Sherman County. Klondike II was under construction at the time of KIII’s request for expedited review. PPM Energy owns both Klondike I and II.

1 The Council’s rules do not expressly address this question in the context of a request  
2 for expedited review of a proposed energy facility, but the Department considered the  
3 following language in OAR 345-024-0010 as relevant guidance:

4 *Public Health and Safety Standards for Wind Energy Facilities*

5 *(1) For the purposes of this rule and OAR 345-024-0015, "wind energy facility"*  
6 *means an energy facility that consists of one or more wind turbines or other such*  
7 *devices and their related or supporting facilities that produce electric power from*  
8 *wind and are:*

9 *(a) Connected to a common switching station, or*

10 *(b) Constructed, maintained, or operated as a contiguous group of devices.*

11 The above language defines a “wind energy facility” for purposes of applying the  
12 Council’s “Specific Standards for Wind Facilities,” OAR 345-024-0010 and OAR 345-024-  
13 0015, but the language does not address how the Council would distinguish between two  
14 adjacent “facilities” under the same ownership.

15 The Department developed a list of questions to assess the relationship between the  
16 proposed KWP and the locally-permitted Klondike I and II. The Department sent these  
17 questions to KIII on March 10, 2005.<sup>2</sup> KIII responded to the questions on March 14, 2005.<sup>3</sup>  
18 The Council adopts the Department’s recommendation that no single question be considered  
19 determinative but that the totality of the information be considered on a case-by-case basis. In  
20 the case of the proposed KWP, the Department found the following facts supported its  
21 conclusion that the KWP should be considered a facility separate from the Klondike I and II  
22 wind projects:

- 23 1. Klondike I was purchased from Northwestern Wind Power as an operating asset (after  
24 the project was built and operational).
- 25 2. No part of the Klondike III “site” (land on which the “facility” is proposed to be  
26 located) would be included within the project areas of Klondike I or Klondike II.
- 27 3. There would be no shared transmission infrastructure between Klondike III and  
28 Klondike I and II. (“Transmission infrastructure” means related or supporting  
29 infrastructure, not the proposed new BPA line.)
- 30 4. No Klondike III related or supporting facilities would be shared with Klondike I and  
31 II, except two new access roads that would extend from existing access roads serving  
32 Klondike II turbines.
- 33 5. A new control building is being proposed for Klondike III that is distinct from the  
34 control building utilized for Klondike I and II.
- 35 6. Power output dispatching decisions for Klondike III would be independent of those  
36 made for Klondike I and II.

---

<sup>2</sup> Email from John White to Jesse Gronner, dated March 10, 2005, regarding “Klondike III: separate facility questions.”

<sup>3</sup> Email from Jesse Gronner to John White, dated March 14, 2005, regarding “RE: Klondike III: separate facility questions.”



- 1 7. The entire output of Klondike I and II is already sold under separate, long-term power  
2 purchase agreements.
- 3 8. The output from Klondike III is not yet sold but would be sold under its own contract  
4 or contracts.
- 5 9. Each project would be operated and maintained under its own agreement with local  
6 authorities. Each facility also has its own site-specific maintenance practices, and  
7 maintains separate warranty provisions with the turbine manufacturer.
- 8 10. Klondike III would have its own transmission contract for its output, separate from  
9 Klondike I and II.
- 10 11. Klondike I and II are electrically interconnected in many ways, including shared  
11 transformer and shared transmission line. Klondike I and II utilize shared space within  
12 the control room and storage areas. In contrast, Klondike III would be electrically  
13 independent and will utilize its own supporting facilities.
- 14 12. If Klondike I and II did not exist, Klondike III could be constructed, operated and  
15 managed without any of the Klondike I and II facilities in place and without having to  
16 construct any of the Klondike I and II facilities, except for the minor overlap in access  
17 roads to the two turbine strings noted above.

18 Based on these facts, the Department concluded that the proposed KWP was eligible  
19 for expedited review under OAR 345-015-0300 as “an energy facility with an average electric  
20 generating capacity of less than 100 megawatts” separate from the Klondike I and II wind  
21 energy projects. The Council finds that the proposed KWP is a separate energy facility.

## 2. Site Certificate Application

22 KIII submitted an application for a site certificate on May 13, 2005. The Department  
23 issued a project order on July 8, 2005.

24 On November 7, 2005, the Council appointed John W. Burgess as the Hearing Officer  
25 for the public hearing and contested case proceedings for the KWP.

26 On February 6, 2006, the Department determined that the application was complete  
27 based on additional information submitted by the applicant in the time since the application  
28 was submitted. As required under OAR 345-021-0055, the applicant prepared a supplement to  
29 the application and distributed copies of the supplement to the reviewing agencies and others  
30 identified by the Department, together with the notice described in OAR 345-015-0200.

31 The Department issued public notice of the filing of the application by publishing the  
32 notice in *The Dalles Chronicle*, a newspaper of general circulation available in the vicinity of  
33 the proposed facility. The Department mailed a notice of filing to the property owners listed  
34 in Exhibit F of the application and to persons on the Council’s general mailing list and the  
35 special mailing list set up for the proposed facility, as described in OAR 345-015-0190.

36 In response to the notice of filing, the Department received written comments from the  
37 following state agencies:

- 1 • Oregon Water Resources Department (advising that the proposed source of  
2 water for construction purposes was not available for that purpose and  
3 suggesting other sources).<sup>4</sup>
- 4 • Oregon Parks and Recreation Department (asking that lighting on certain wind  
5 turbines that might be visible from the John Day Scenic Waterway be avoided,  
6 subject to FAA requirements).<sup>5</sup>
- 7 • Oregon Department of Fish and Wildlife (raising multiple concerns about  
8 protection of raptor nest locations, threatened and endangered species, wildlife  
9 monitoring plan components, habitat mitigation and revegetation of  
10 temporarily disturbed areas).<sup>6</sup>
- 11 • Oregon Department of Transportation (raising concerns about a proposed  
12 direct access to State Highway 206, a permit for the proposed underground  
13 transmission cable crossing under Highway 206, and traffic safety near  
14 turbines visible from the highway).<sup>7</sup>

15 In addition, the Department received comments from the Sherman County Planning  
16 Director recommending several site certificate conditions related to the county's Conditional  
17 Use Permit.<sup>8</sup> The Department also received two letters from interested individuals expressing  
18 approval of the proposed wind energy facility. In preparing the draft proposed order, the  
19 Department considered all of the comments received.

20 On April 18, 2006, the Department issued a draft proposed order and a Notice of  
21 Public Hearing and Request for Comments in accordance with OAR 345-015-0220. The  
22 Department received comments from the applicant. A public hearing was held in Moro,  
23 Oregon, on May 11, 2006. There were no public comments made at the public hearing. The  
24 deadline for written comments was May 16, 2006. The Department received one written  
25 comment from an individual (who was in favor of the project) and written comments from the  
26 Oregon Department of Fish and Wildlife (ODFW), which concurred with the wildlife-related  
27 sections of the draft proposed order and to proposed revisions that had been discussed with  
28 the Department. In addition, the Department received written comments from the applicant  
29 raising issues about several proposed site certificate conditions and suggesting revisions.

30 The Council reviewed the draft proposed order at a meeting on May 19, 2006, in  
31 accordance with OAR 345-015-0230. At that time, the Department informed the Council of  
32 the comments received by the Department on the draft proposed order. The Council received  
33 copies of all written comments. The Department presented to the Council a list of changes to  
34 the language of the draft proposed order, based in part on the comments and in part on the  
35 Department's own continued review of the proposed facility for compliance with the siting  
36 standards. In light of the Council discussion, the Department prepared a proposed order.

37 On May 31, 2006, the Department issued the proposed order and a Notice of Proposed  
38 Order and Contested Case Proceeding that established a deadline of June 14 for interested

---

<sup>4</sup> E-mail from Jerry Sauter, WRD, February 13, 2006.

<sup>5</sup> E-mail from Jan Houck, Oregon Parks and Recreation Department, March 7, 2006.

<sup>6</sup> Letter from Rose Owens, ODFW, March 10, 2006

<sup>7</sup> E-mail from Patrick Smith, ODOT, March 15, 2006.

<sup>8</sup> E-mail from Georgia Macnab, Sherman County Planning Director, March 23, 2006.

1 persons to submit petitions for party or limited party status. At a Council meeting on June 6,  
2 2006, the Council reviewed the draft proposed order for the Biglow Canyon Wind Farm  
3 (Biglow). Some members of the Council questioned whether the Wildlife Monitoring and  
4 Mitigation Plan proposed for Biglow included sufficient avian monitoring to allow the  
5 Council to base mitigation decisions on the “best available science,” whether the proposed  
6 monitoring would be “meaningful” and whether the proposed plan would allow the Council to  
7 use the monitoring information to require additional mitigation in the future. The proposed  
8 Biglow plan generally required two years of monitoring and was similar to the monitoring  
9 plan proposed for the KWP. A Council member observed that OAR 345-027-0028(4) requires  
10 the certificate holder to report any “significant environmental change or impact attributable to  
11 the facility” but does not give the Council authority to use the information to require  
12 additional mitigation by the certificate holder. As a result of this discussion, Department staff  
13 researched the most appropriate long-term monitoring for the Biglow site and proposed  
14 additional raptor nest monitoring and a provision allowing the Council to re-assess mitigation  
15 for grassland bird displacement based on new information to be reported in the future. In  
16 anticipation that the Council might choose to impose similar requirements in a site certificate  
17 for the KWP, the Department issued a Supplement to the Proposed Order on June 13, 2006,  
18 and a Notice of Supplemental Proposed Order and Contested Case Proceeding. The notice  
19 established a revised deadline of June 26 for interested persons to submit petitions for party or  
20 limited party status.

21 On June 28, 2006, the Hearing Officer issued an order stating that there had been no  
22 requests for party status as result of contested case notice or the supplemental contested case  
23 notice and that the contested case proceeding was therefore closed.

24 The Council considered the proposed order, including the supplement, and issued this  
25 final order at a public meeting in The Dalles, Oregon, on June 30, 2006.

### **III. GENERAL FINDINGS OF FACT**

#### **1. Description of the Proposed Facility**

##### **(a) Project Overview**

26 The applicant provided information about the components of the proposed facility in  
27 Exhibit B of the application. The proposed KWP is an electric power generating plant that  
28 would produce power from wind energy.

29 The KWP would consist of not more than 165 wind turbines, each with a peak  
30 generating capacity of not more than 1.65 megawatts. The combined peak generating capacity  
31 of the project would be not more than 272.25 megawatts. Turbines would be mounted on  
32 tubular steel towers. The turbine towers would be about 265 feet tall at the turbine hub and  
33 would have an overall height of about 400 feet including the radius swept by the turbine  
34 blades. The turbines would be spaced 400 to 600 feet apart in approximately twenty-three  
35 strings. The facility would be located on private land subject to long-term wind energy leases  
36 that KIII has negotiated with the landowners.

## (b) The Energy Facility

1           ORS 469.300(11)(a)(J) defines the “energy facility” in this case as “an electric power  
2           generating plant with an average electric generating capacity of 35 megawatts or more if the  
3           power is produced from ... wind energy at a single energy facility.” The average electric  
4           generating capacity of the proposed KWP would be about 91 megawatts.<sup>9</sup> The proposed  
5           “electric power generating plant” consists of 165 wind turbine locations, each consisting of a  
6           turbine tower and foundation, turbine pad area, nacelle, rotor and blade assembly and  
7           generator step-up transformer. Wind turbines would be arranged in strings as shown in the site  
8           certificate application.<sup>10</sup>

9           KIII is requesting a site certificate that would allow the option of using either of two  
10          wind turbines: the GE 1.5 MW wind turbine or the Vestas V82 1.65 MW wind turbine. In  
11          either case, the turbine towers would be approximately 80 meters (263 feet) high at the rotor  
12          hub. The diameter of the rotor-swept area would be up to 82.5 meters depending on the  
13          turbine selected.

14          Turbines would be mounted on tubular steel towers. Inside each tower would be a  
15          controller cabinet at the base and an access ladder to the nacelle. Tower access would be  
16          through a locked entry door at ground level. There would be a graveled turbine pad area of  
17          approximately 1,000 square feet at the base of each tower.

18          Tower foundations would be “spread footer” concrete foundations with a subsurface  
19          area of approximately 2,000 square feet. Foundation design for each turbine would be  
20          determined based on site-specific geotechnical information and structural loading  
21          requirements of the selected turbine model. A generator step-up transformer would be  
22          installed on a separate foundation at the base of each wind turbine. The purpose of the step-up  
23          transformer is to increase the output voltage of the wind turbine to the voltage of the power  
24          collection system.

## (c) Related or Supporting Facilities

25          KIII proposes to construct the following related or supporting facilities:

- 26          • Power collection system
- 27          • Substations and interconnection system
- 28          • Meteorological towers
- 29          • Operations and maintenance building
- 30          • Control system
- 31          • Access roads
- 32          • Temporary laydown and staging areas

### Power Collection System

33          A power collection system operating at 34.5 kilovolts (kV) would transport the power  
34          from each turbine to a collector substation. To the extent practical, the collection system  
35          would be installed underground. Approximately 18.3 miles of collector lines would be  
36

---

<sup>9</sup> ORS 469.300(4) defines the “average electric generating capacity” of a wind energy facility as the peak generating capacity divided by 3.00.

<sup>10</sup> App Figure C-3, incorporated herein by this reference.

1 installed within existing county road right-of way, and an additional 19.7 miles of collector  
2 lines would be installed within the leasehold lands of the project.<sup>11</sup> Underground segments of  
3 the collector line would be buried at a depth of at least 36 inches. Where geotechnical  
4 conditions or other engineering considerations require, segments of the collector system may  
5 be aboveground, but the total length of aboveground segments would not exceed  
6 approximately 5.5 miles. The aboveground segments of the collector system would have  
7 single or double circuit conductors mounted on monopole support structures (Condition (84)).  
8 The aboveground segments would be placed only in developed or agricultural areas at least  
9 200 feet from any existing residence.<sup>12</sup>

10 Power from the western section of the facility would be routed to a new substation  
11 near the existing Bonneville Power Administration (BPA) Klondike Schoolhouse Substation.  
12 Power from the eastern section would be routed to a collector substation near Webfoot, where  
13 a transformer would step up the voltage to 230 kV. This power would be transmitted to the  
14 substation near Schoolhouse on an aboveground power line.<sup>13</sup> The aboveground line would be  
15 approximately 3.5 miles in length, supported on single wood or steel poles approximately 110  
16 feet tall spaced approximately 500 to 700 feet apart. To avoid conflicting with possible future  
17 expansion of public roads by the County, the aboveground line would be located outside the  
18 public right-of-way on right-of-way granted in leases with the property owners.

#### 19 **Substations and Interconnection System**

20 A new project substation would be located on approximately 4 acres of land near the  
21 existing BPA Klondike Schoolhouse Substation. In addition, a new collector substation near  
22 Webfoot would occupy a portion of the 4-acre parcel on which the O&M building would be  
23 located. The substation facilities would conform to all applicable Oregon and BPA regulations  
24 and standards.

25 The power generated by the proposed KWP would connect to the regional  
26 transmission grid through the BPA Klondike Schoolhouse Substation. A new BPA  
27 transmission line from this substation to the BPA John Day Substation is not considered a  
28 related or supporting facility.

#### 29 **Meteorological Towers**

30 KIII proposes to install three permanent meteorological (met) towers. The met towers  
31 would be un-guyed steel towers approximately 80 meters in height with a triangular base  
32 approximately 25 feet on each side. The location of the met towers would be as shown on  
33 Figure C-2 of the application.

#### 34 **Operations and Maintenance Building**

35 An operations and maintenance building would be constructed on Klondike Lane.<sup>14</sup>  
36 An on-site well would be constructed to supply water to the O&M facility. Power for the

---

<sup>11</sup> App Appendix C-5 and response to the Department's request for additional information (App Supp, Section 1, RAI #2, B6).

<sup>12</sup> E-mail from Dana Siegfried, November 11, 2005, regarding "Response to October 28, 2005 E-mail" (App Supp, Section 1). Revised based on the Department's consideration of the applicant's comments on the draft proposed order and consultation with ODFW.

<sup>13</sup> App Appendix C-1.

<sup>14</sup> App Figure C-2.

1 O&M facility would be supplied by Wasco Electric Cooperative through a one-mile feeder  
2 line from the existing O&M facility that serves the Klondike I and II projects. This power  
3 would be carried to the O&M facility on the same poles as the aboveground power collection  
4 line described above. The O&M building would be approximately 5,000 square feet in size  
5 and occupy part of a 4-acre parcel of land.

#### 6 **Control System**

7 A fiber optic communications network would link the wind turbines to a central  
8 computer at the O&M facility, described above. A “supervisory, control and data acquisition”  
9 (SCADA) system would collect operating and performance data from each wind turbine and  
10 the project as a whole and provide remote operation of the wind turbines. The SCADA  
11 software would be provided by the turbine manufacturer or a third party SCADA vendor.

#### 12 **Access Roads**

13 Approximately 19 miles of new roads would be constructed to provide access to the  
14 turbine strings. Access roads would connect to graveled turbine turn-out and pad areas at the  
15 base of each wind turbine. The roads would be 20 feet wide and constructed with crushed  
16 gravel. In addition, approximately 4 miles of existing county road segments would be  
17 improved and widened to accommodate two eight-foot travel lanes.

#### 18 **Temporary Laydown and Staging Areas**

19 Nineteen temporary laydown areas would be used to stage construction and store  
20 supplies and equipment during construction, including fifteen 2-acre laydown areas and four  
21 4-acre laydown areas.<sup>15</sup> The laydown areas would have a crushed gravel surface. These areas  
22 would be restored to their pre-construction conditions following construction.

## 2. **Location of the Proposed Facility**

23 The applicant provided information about the location of the proposed facility in  
24 Exhibit C of the application. The proposed facility site is approximately 4 miles east of  
25 Wasco, in Sherman County, Oregon, about 5 miles south of the Columbia River. The property  
26 is located in Townships 1 and 2 North and Ranges 17, 18 and 19 East Sections. The facility  
27 would permanently occupy approximately 64 acres. In addition, construction would  
28 temporarily affect approximately 97 acres. The proposed facility site is located on parcels  
29 consisting of approximately 14,500 acres owned by several landowners. These parcels have  
30 been leased in whole or in part to KIII for the development of the proposed facility.

31 Figure C-2 in the application illustrates the proposed location of project components.  
32 Figure C-2 is incorporated herein by this reference.

33 There would be no off-site linear facilities. The transmission interconnection would be  
34 from leased land adjacent to the BPA Klondike Schoolhouse Substation. The facility would  
35 require no pipeline interconnections.

## 3. **Wind Energy Facility Micrositing**

36 The KWP site certificate application as submitted in May 2005 proposed construction  
37 of 165 wind turbines in the specific locations shown in Figure C-2. In July 2005, while the

---

<sup>15</sup> App Figure C-2.

1 KWP application was under review, the Department received a notice of intent from Orion  
2 Energy LLC for the proposed Biglow Canyon Wind Farm. Orion requested flexibility to  
3 locate its wind turbines within 500-foot wide “turbine corridors” rather than at specific  
4 locations. After internal discussions and discussions with Orion and KIII, the Department  
5 agreed that the flexibility to “microsite” wind turbines after issuance of a site certificate  
6 would be advantageous to wind energy facility developers and to the Council. Council  
7 approval of a corridor for micrositing would reduce the necessity of later amendment  
8 proceedings if the proposed specific turbine locations were later discovered to be unsuitable  
9 due to geotechnical constraints, site-specific wind resource factors and the desire to reduce  
10 conflict with farming practices and reduce impacts to higher-value wildlife habitat.

11 Council adoption of a micrositing approach in site certificates for wind energy  
12 facilities would also accommodate the uncertainties in the market for wind turbines. This  
13 approach would give developers the flexibility to propose a range of turbine sizes for site  
14 certificate approval, to choose a turbine within that range from those available in the  
15 marketplace and then to design the final turbine layout according to the particular turbine  
16 selected for the facility.

17 The Council hereby adopts a policy permitting wind developers to locate turbines  
18 within “micrositing corridors” (defined as an area within which a certificate holder may  
19 “microsite” turbines and other facility components before construction) as long as the  
20 developer has adequately studied the entire corridor and location of a facility components  
21 anywhere within the corridor meets the applicable standards. The Department’s  
22 recommendations regarding micrositing for the proposed KWP reflect the particular  
23 circumstances of this application, as discussed below.

24 KIII initially proposed 300-foot-wide micrositing corridors throughout most of the  
25 project area.<sup>16</sup> On October 31, 2005, the Department requested that both KIII and Orion  
26 provide more detailed descriptions of their proposed micrositing corridors and estimates of  
27 the maximum amount of habitat mitigation that would be needed (assuming the greatest area  
28 of habitat impact that could result from adjustments in the location of the turbines based on  
29 micrositing considerations).<sup>17</sup> Having an estimate of the maximum habitat impact was  
30 essential before the Department could recommend findings of compliance with the Council’s  
31 Habitat Standard.

32 On December 9, 2005, KIII proposed 900-foot-wide micrositing corridors centered on  
33 the specific turbine locations shown in Figure C-2 of the application. KIII acknowledged that  
34 it had not performed on-site survey work for wetlands and other waters of the state or for  
35 cultural resources in areas outside of narrower, 300-foot corridors. Nevertheless, KIII  
36 requested the 900-foot micrositing corridors, subject to site certificate conditions that would  
37 ensure that there would be no impact on cultural resources or jurisdictional wetlands or waters  
38 of the state in those areas not previously surveyed.<sup>18</sup>

39 After further consideration and staff discussion, the Department concluded that it  
40 would recommend Council approval of KIII’s proposed micrositing corridors, subject to the

---

<sup>16</sup> Letter from Dana Siegfried, October 19, 2005 (App Supp, Section 1, Response to RAI #2).

<sup>17</sup> E-mail from John White, ODOE, October 31, 2005.

<sup>18</sup> Memo from Dana Siegfried, December 9, 2005 (App Supp, Section 1, “Turbine Corridor Micrositing”).

1 conditions necessary to ensure that those corridors would comply with Council standards.<sup>19</sup>  
2 The conditions recommended by the Department in the proposed order included conditions  
3 that address protection of cultural resources and jurisdictional waters and wetlands in areas  
4 that were not surveyed before the application was filed. The Department’s recommendation  
5 regarding these conditions reflects the unique circumstances of the KWP application, which  
6 was submitted by the applicant before Department consideration of wind turbine micro-siting  
7 corridors and before Council adoption of that approach. It is the Department’s expectation  
8 that in the future the full micro-siting corridor identified by the applicant will be studied prior  
9 to submission of an application for a site certificate and that conditions governing corridor  
10 study after the site certificate is issued will not be necessary. Therefore, the Department  
11 recommended that the Council find that these special conditions are not intended to establish  
12 a regular practice or precedent for future wind energy facilities.

13 The Council approves KIII’s proposed micro-siting corridors, subject to the conditions  
14 necessary to ensure that those corridors comply with Council standards. The Council finds  
15 that these special conditions are not intended to establish a regular practice or precedent for  
16 future wind energy facilities.

#### 4. The Site and Site Boundary

17 For the purpose of analysis in the site certificate application, the “site boundary” is  
18 defined under OAR 345-001-0010(53) as “the perimeter of the site of the proposed energy  
19 facility, its related or supporting facilities, [and] all temporary laydown and staging areas.”  
20 The locations of the temporary laydown and staging areas are shown on Figure C-2 of the  
21 application.

22 The applicant requested the flexibility to determine the final turbine locations before  
23 construction, but after a site certificate has been issued, based on the turbine type selected for  
24 the facility, geotechnical considerations based on site-specific geotechnical investigation,  
25 consideration of farm operations and other micro-siting factors. The Council approves a site  
26 certificate that allows micro-siting of turbines and related facilities within micro-siting corridors  
27 defined as the area within a boundary that is 450 feet in all directions from turbine string  
28 centerlines defined by a straight line between the endpoints listed in Table 1 (900-foot-wide  
29 micro-siting corridors). Turbine location numbers are shown on the Turbine Location Map,  
30 which is included in the application as Appendix C-3.

---

<sup>19</sup> E-mail from John White, March 30, 2006.



**Table 1: Micrositing Corridor Endpoints**

<b>String</b>	<b>Turbine Location</b>	<b>Turbine Number</b>	<b>Latitude</b>	<b>Longitude</b>
A	Wpt1	1	45.56143104000	-120.66263222000
	Wpt4	4	45.55657671000	-120.66253187000
B	Wpt5	5	45.55399210000	-120.66253144000
	Wpt10	10	45.54668547000	-120.66233485000
C	Wpt11	11	45.54475534000	-120.65828190000
	Wpt17	17	45.53569225000	-120.65793936000
D	Wpt18	18	45.55153273000	-120.63639962000
	Wpt25	25	45.54154988000	-120.63605834000
E	Wpt26	26	45.56082735000	-120.62164462000
	Wpt30	30	45.55487207000	-120.62164402000
F	Wpt31	31	45.55246254000	-120.61348375000
	Wpt37	37	45.54340912000	-120.61299560000
G	Wpt38	38	45.54166556000	-120.60473603000
	Wpt40	40	45.53863962000	-120.60468682000
H	Wpt50	50	45.61811216000	-120.58855202000
	Wpt53	53	45.61346370000	-120.58845450000
I	Wpt54	54	45.62586049000	-120.58014585000
	Wpt57	57	45.62162465000	-120.58004752000
J	Wpt41	41	45.55442228000	-120.57072676000
	Wpt43	43	45.55125879000	-120.57072605000
K	Wpt44	44	45.54888661000	-120.56593824000
	Wpt49	49	45.54170001000	-120.56583954000
L	Wpt58	58	45.62599850000	-120.55320828000
	Wpt71	71	45.60688553000	-120.55306190000
M	Wpt72	72	45.60407109000	-120.55829426000
	Wpt75	75	45.59977288000	-120.55819622000
N	Wpt163	163	45.58210000000	-120.55280000000
	Wpt165	165	45.57781666000	-120.55280000000
O	Wpt85	85	45.60403267000	-120.53060975000
	Wpt94	94	45.59109475000	-120.53060814000
P	Wpt136	136	45.58262994000	-120.52971039000
	Wpt149	149	45.56384286000	-120.52936518000
Q	Wpt150	150	45.56167545000	-120.52340252000
	Wpt156	156	45.55255824000	-120.52325456000
R	Wpt76	76	45.61862522000	-120.51853089000
	Wpt84	84	45.60695245000	-120.51818634000
S	Wpt95	95	45.60224306000	-120.51261574000
	Wpt102	102	45.59192026000	-120.51256887000
T	Wpt126	126	45.58940740000	-120.50693363000
	Wpt129	129	45.58479718000	-120.50693322000
U	Wpt130	130	45.58256088000	-120.50688415000
	Wpt135	135	45.57526711000	-120.50673689000
V	Wpt157	157	45.56580402000	-120.50620288000
	Wpt162	162	45.55861344000	-120.50610626000
W	Wpt103	103	45.60420455000	-120.48533296000
	Wpt116	116	45.58496973000	-120.48513612000
X	Wpt117	117	45.58184026000	-120.48024932000
	Wpt118	118	45.57998215000	-120.48020049000
Y	Wpt119	119	45.58229149000	-120.46256500000
	Wpt125	125	45.57388984000	-120.46261412000

1 For the purpose of analysis of the site certificate application, the “site boundary”  
2 includes the components of the final site, listed below, and the area within the 900-foot  
3 micrositing corridors. No permanent facilities or temporary construction disturbance would be  
4 permitted outside of the 900-foot micrositing corridors, except for those components of the  
5 final site specifically described below.

1 Before beginning construction of the facility, the certificate holder would determine  
2 the final turbine locations and submit a legal description of the facility site to the Department  
3 (Condition (2)). OAR 345-001-0010(49) defines the facility “site” as “all land upon which a  
4 facility is located or proposed to be located.” A “facility” includes the energy facility and its  
5 related or supporting facilities (OAR 345-001-0010(19)). The final site of the proposed KWP  
6 facility would include the following components:

- 7 • Turbine site corridors (final location) – The site includes the area within 369-foot-  
8 wide site corridors, centered on the turbine string centerlines defined by the final  
9 center-point locations of the turbine towers.
- 10 • Meteorological towers and underground data lines from these towers – The site  
11 includes the area within 30 feet of the tower locations shown on Figures P-2, P-5  
12 and P-6 (App Supp, Tab P, Item i) and the centerline of underground  
13 meteorological tower data lines.
- 14 • Collector transmission lines – The site includes the area within 30 feet of the  
15 centerline of all underground and aboveground collector lines.
- 16 • Access roads – The site includes the area within 30 feet of the centerline of all  
17 turbine string access roads.
- 18 • KWP substation near Webfoot – The site includes a four-acre parcel that includes  
19 the substation and the proposed O&M building as shown on Figure P-4 (App  
20 Supp, Tab P, Item i).
- 21 • KWP substation near Schoolhouse – The site includes a four-acre parcel as shown  
22 on Figure P-4 (App Supp, Tab P, Item i).
- 23 • 230-kV transmission line – The site includes the area within 30 feet on all sides of  
24 the centerline of the transmission line as shown on Figure P-4 (App Supp, Tab P,  
25 Item i).

#### IV. THE COUNCIL’S SITING STANDARDS: FINDINGS AND CONCLUSIONS

26 The Council must decide whether the proposed KWP complies with the facility siting  
27 standards adopted by the Council. ORS 469.503. In addition, the Council must impose  
28 conditions for the protection of the public health and safety, for the time of commencement  
29 and completion of construction, and to ensure compliance with the standards, statutes and  
30 rules addressed in the project order. ORS 469.401(2).

31 The Council is not authorized to determine compliance with regulatory programs that  
32 have been delegated to another state agency by the federal government. ORS 469.503(3).  
33 Nevertheless, the Council may consider these programs in the context of its own standards to  
34 ensure public health and safety, resource efficiency and protection of the environment.

35 The Council has no jurisdiction over design or operational issues that do not relate to  
36 siting, such as matters relating to employee health and safety, building code compliance, wage  
37 and hour or other labor regulations, or local government fees and charges. ORS 469.401(4).

**1. General Standard of Review**

**OAR 345-022-0000**

*(1) To issue a site certificate for a proposed facility or to amend a site certificate, the Council shall determine that the preponderance of evidence on the record supports the following conclusions:*

*(a) The facility complies with the requirements of the Oregon Energy Facility Siting statutes, ORS 469.300 to ORS 469.570 and 469.590 to 469.619, and the standards adopted by the Council pursuant to ORS 469.501 or the overall public benefits of the facility outweigh the damage to the resources protected by the standards the facility does not meet as described in section (2);*

*(b) Except as provided in OAR 345-022-0030 for land use compliance and except for those statutes and rules for which the decision on compliance has been delegated by the federal government to a state agency other than the Council, the facility complies with all other Oregon statutes and administrative rules identified in the project order, as amended, as applicable to the issuance of a site certificate for the proposed facility. If the Council finds that applicable Oregon statutes and rules, other than those involving federally delegated programs, would impose conflicting requirements, the Council shall resolve the conflict consistent with the public interest. In resolving the conflict, the council cannot waive any applicable state statute.*

\* \* \*

We address the requirements of OAR 345-022-0000 in the findings of fact, reasoning, conditions and conclusions of law discussed in the sections that follow. Upon consideration of all of the evidence in the record, we state our general conclusion regarding the application in Section VIII at page 126.

**2. Standards about the Applicant**

**(a) Organizational Expertise**

**OAR 345-022-0010**

*(1) To issue a site certificate, the Council must find that the applicant has the organizational expertise to construct, operate and retire the proposed facility in compliance with Council standards and conditions of the site certificate. To conclude that the applicant has this expertise, the Council must find that the applicant has demonstrated the ability to design, construct and operate the proposed facility in compliance with site certificate conditions and in a manner that protects public health and safety and has demonstrated the ability to restore the site to a useful, non-hazardous condition. The Council may consider the applicant’s experience, the applicant’s access to technical expertise and the applicant’s past performance in constructing, operating and retiring other facilities, including, but not limited to, the number and severity of regulatory citations issued to the applicant.*

*(2) The Council may base its findings under section (1) on a rebuttable presumption that an applicant has organizational, managerial and technical*

1 *expertise, if the applicant has an ISO 9000 or ISO 14000 certified program and*  
2 *proposes to design, construct and operate the facility according to that program.*

3 *(3) If the applicant does not itself obtain a state or local government permit or*  
4 *approval for which the Council would ordinarily determine compliance but*  
5 *instead relies on a permit or approval issued to a third party, the Council, to issue*  
6 *a site certificate, must find that the third party has, or has a reasonable likelihood*  
7 *of obtaining, the necessary permit or approval, and that the applicant has, or has*  
8 *a reasonable likelihood of entering into, a contractual or other arrangement with*  
9 *the third party for access to the resource or service secured by that permit or*  
10 *approval.*

11 *(4) If the applicant relies on a permit or approval issued to a third party and the*  
12 *third party does not have the necessary permit or approval at the time the Council*  
13 *issues the site certificate, the Council may issue the site certificate subject to the*  
14 *condition that the certificate holder shall not commence construction or operation*  
15 *as appropriate until the third party has obtained the necessary permit or approval*  
16 *and the applicant has a contract or other arrangement for access to the resource*  
17 *or service secured by that permit or approval.*

#### Findings of Fact

18 The applicant provided evidence about its organizational expertise in Exhibit D and  
19 about permits needed for construction and operation of the proposed facility in Exhibit E of  
20 the application.

#### A. Applicant's Expertise

21 The applicant, KIII, is a limited liability company organized in Oregon.<sup>20</sup> KIII is a  
22 wholly owned subsidiary of PPM Energy, Inc. (PPM), an Oregon corporation. PPM is a  
23 subsidiary of ScottishPower Holdings, Inc. (SPHI), a Delaware corporation with general  
24 offices located in Portland, Oregon.<sup>21</sup> PPM is an affiliate of ScottishPower Finance (US), Inc.,  
25 which is also an SPHI subsidiary. SPHI is a subsidiary of Scottish Power PLC, a public  
26 limited corporation organized under the laws of Scotland.

27 PPM would provide the organizational, managerial and technical expertise to construct  
28 and operate the proposed KWP. PPM is an integrated, non-utility energy company that owns,  
29 controls, manages or operates nearly 1,614 MW of independent power generation facilities in  
30 the western United States, including 831 MW of wind energy generation. PPM successfully  
31 developed and constructed the Klamath Cogeneration Project and operates that facility for the  
32 City of Klamath Falls subject to a site certificate. The Council has approved site certificates  
33 for the Klamath Generation Facility and the Klamath Generation Peakers, developed by other  
34 PPM subsidiaries. In addition, PPM owns and operates the existing Klondike I and II wind  
35 energy projects.

36 PPM's key personnel for the development, construction and operation of the proposed  
37 energy facility have experience in power project engineering, design, development,

---

<sup>20</sup> App Appendix A-1.

<sup>21</sup> In March 2006, PacifiCorps Holdings, Inc., changed its name to ScottishPower Holdings, Inc. (e-mail from Jesse Gronner, May 25, 2006).

1 construction and operation.<sup>22</sup> PPM would hire qualified contractors with substantial  
2 experience constructing similar facilities to design and build the KWP facility (Condition  
3 (34)).

4 The applicant relies on mitigation to demonstrate compliance with Council standards.  
5 The mitigation actions necessary to demonstrate compliance with these standards are  
6 described in the site certificate conditions in Sections VI and VII below. The Council finds  
7 that the applicant could successfully complete the mitigation actions, based on evidence  
8 provided including past experience with other projects and the qualifications and experience  
9 of personnel upon whom the applicant would rely.

#### B. Third-Party Permits

10 KIII does not rely on any state or local government permit issued to a third party.

#### Conclusions of Law

11 The Council finds that KIII, subject to the conditions stated in this order, has  
12 demonstrated that it has the organizational expertise to construct and operate the proposed  
13 facility. The Council further finds that no third-party permits would be required for  
14 construction or operation of the proposed facility. The Council finds that a site certificate for  
15 the facility should include Conditions (15) and (34). Based on these findings and conditions,  
16 the Council concludes that the applicant has met the Organizational Expertise Standard.

#### **(b) Retirement and Financial Assurance**

##### **OAR 345-022-0050**

*To issue a site certificate, the Council must find that:*

17  
18  
19 *(1) The site, taking into account mitigation, can be restored adequately to a useful,*  
20 *non-hazardous condition following permanent cessation of construction or*  
21 *operation of the facility.*

22 *(2) The applicant has a reasonable likelihood of obtaining a bond or letter of*  
23 *credit in a form and amount satisfactory to the Council to restore the site to a*  
24 *useful, non-hazardous condition.*

#### Findings of Fact

##### A. Retirement

25 The wind facility is expected to have a useful life of at least 25 to 30 years. The  
26 facility might be “repowered” in the future by upgrading the existing towers with more  
27 efficient turbines and by replacing other infrastructure and related equipment. If the facility is  
28 repowered in the future, it could have a useful life longer than 30 years.

29 OAR 345-022-0050(1) ensures that the facility site can be restored to a useful, non-  
30 hazardous condition at the end of the facility’s useful life. For the purpose of the standard, a  
31 “useful, non-hazardous condition” is a condition consistent with the applicable local  
32 comprehensive land use plan and land use regulations. The proposed KWP is located on land

---

<sup>22</sup> A listing of key personnel responsible for the proposed KWP with their qualifications is included in the site certificate application and is incorporated herein by this reference (App pages D-2 through D-4).

1 zoned Exclusive Farm Use. To satisfy the standard, KIII must show that the site can be  
2 restored to a non-hazardous condition suitable for agricultural use.

3 The certificate holder is obligated to retire the facility upon permanent cessation of  
4 construction or operation. Before restoring the site, the certificate holder must submit a final  
5 retirement plan for approval by the Council. The retirement plan must describe the activities  
6 necessary to restore the site to a useful, non-hazardous condition. After Council approval of  
7 the plan, the certificate holder would obtain the necessary authorization from the appropriate  
8 regulatory agencies to proceed with restoration of the site. In addition, the certificate holder is  
9 obligated to maintain a bond or letter of credit to ensure that funds would be available to the  
10 Council to restore the site if the certificate holder does not retire the facility as required by  
11 Condition (9).

12 Restoring the site to a useful, non-hazardous condition upon retirement would involve  
13 dismantling all aboveground structures, including the wind turbines, meteorological towers,  
14 transmission lines, O&M building and substations, removing foundations and grading and  
15 replanting the affected area. Nacelles and rotors would be removed, and the turbine towers  
16 would be dismantled. Pad-mounted transformers and related above-ground equipment would  
17 be removed. Gravel would be removed from adjacent turbine pad areas. Concrete turbine and  
18 transformer pads and underground foundations would be removed to a minimum depth of  
19 three feet below grade. At a depth of three feet, buried materials are not expected to interfere  
20 with farming practices.<sup>23</sup> Aboveground transmission lines and support structures would be  
21 removed. Underground transmission lines and communication cables that are at least three  
22 feet below grade would be left in place. All excavated areas would be filled with topsoil. The  
23 surface would be graded as appropriate for agricultural uses. The affected areas, including  
24 areas temporarily disturbed during site restoration activities, would be replanted with native  
25 plant seed mixes or agricultural crops, as appropriate, based on the use of surrounding lands.

26 Facility access roads would be removed. Road areas would be restored with topsoil,  
27 graded and replanted with native plant seed mixes or agricultural crops, as appropriate.  
28 Alternatively, access roads on private property might be left in place based on landowner  
29 preference.

30 Demolition waste material would be disposed at authorized sites. Turbine towers,  
31 nacelles, and pad-mounted transformers are expected to have scrap value, which would offset  
32 part of the cost of site restoration.

33 The proposed facility would not have any underground storage tanks or other on-site  
34 bulk storage of hazardous materials. Small quantities of lubricants, vehicle fuel and herbicides  
35 might be transported over and across the site during operation, and leaks, spills and improper  
36 handling of these materials could occur.<sup>24</sup> Given the small amounts of such materials used on  
37 the site, soil contamination is unlikely.<sup>25</sup>

---

<sup>23</sup> Letter from Sandy Macnab, OSU Extension Service, Sherman County Crops agent, dated September 29, 2005 (App Supp, Tab V).

<sup>24</sup> Table G-1 in the application lists hazardous materials that could be used on-site (App p. G-4).

<sup>25</sup> Because of the low probability of soil contamination, we have not included an additional cost for site remediation in the estimate of site restoration costs below.

1 The Council finds that the actions necessary to restore the site are feasible and that  
2 restoration of the site to a useful, non-hazardous condition could be achieved.

#### B. Estimated Cost of Site Restoration

3 OAR 345-022-0050(2) addresses the possibility that the certificate holder is unable or  
4 unwilling to restore the site upon permanent cessation of construction or operation of the  
5 facility at any time. A bond or letter of credit provides a site restoration remedy to protect the  
6 State of Oregon and its citizens if the certificate holder fails to perform its obligation to  
7 restore the site under any circumstances. To provide a fund that is adequate for the State of  
8 Oregon to pay site restoration costs if the certificate holder fails to perform its obligation, the  
9 Council assumes circumstances under which the restoration cost would be greatest.

10 The applicant estimated the cost of site restoration to be \$7,363,450.<sup>26</sup> The applicant  
11 estimated the value of scrap metals to be \$5,828,981 and the net site restoration cost to be  
12 \$1,534,469. The Department obtained an independent cost estimate, based on the estimating  
13 procedure outlined in its draft "Facility Retirement Cost Estimating Guide." The Department  
14 also obtained an independent estimate of the current value of scrap steel.<sup>27</sup> The Department  
15 estimated of the gross cost of site restoration to be \$7,098,773 and estimated the scrap value  
16 of metals to be \$5,418,780.<sup>28</sup> The Council finds that the net cost of site restoration (in 2005  
17 dollars) is \$2,201,000, including an offset for the value of scrap metal, as shown in Table 2.

---

<sup>26</sup> Revised estimate by Blattner, email from Jesse Gronner, PPM Energy, dated January 9, 2006 (App Supp, Tab W, Item iii).

<sup>27</sup> The Department's estimates were developed by Pacific Energy Systems, which engaged Pinnell Busch Inc. in the preparation of the Facility Retirement Cost Estimating Guide and in the investigation of local scrap steel values.

<sup>28</sup> In making these estimates, the Department assumed that the retirement costs would be substantially the same whether the certificate holder selected the 1.5-MW turbines or the 1.65-MW turbines. As described in the application, the 1.5-MW turbines have a rotor diameter of 77 m to 82 m and a tower hub height of up to 80 m. The 1.65-MW turbines are comparable, having a rotor diameter of 82 m and the same tower hub height. The application did not describe any differences in the foundations. Regardless of the choice of turbines, the maximum number of turbines removed would be the same, the same aboveground transmission and substation infrastructure would be removed, the same amount of access road area would be restored, the same O&M building would be removed and the same amount of temporary disturbance would likely occur during site restoration. In general, the Department made conservative assumptions about each component of the estimate so that any differences due to choice of turbine are not likely to affect the overall estimate significantly.

**Table 2: Cost Estimate for Site Restoration**

	<b>Quantity</b>	<b>Unit Cost</b>	<b>Extension</b>
<b><u>Turbines</u></b>			
Disconnect electrical and ready for disassembly (per turbine)	165	\$983	\$162,198
Remove turbines, turbine towers and nacelles (per tower)	165	\$20,016	\$3,302,626
Remove and load pad transformers	165	\$2,256	\$372,182
Foundation and transformer pad removal, restoration and reseeded	165	\$2,417	\$398,736
<b><u>Met Towers</u></b>			
Dismantle and dispose of met towers (per tower)	3	\$7,311	\$21,934
<b><u>Substation and O&amp;M Building</u></b>			
Dismantle and dispose of substation and O&M building	2	\$142,341	\$284,682
<b><u>Transmission Line</u></b>			
Removal of 230 kV transmission line (per mile)	3.5	\$14,486	\$50,700
Removal of 34.5 kV aboveground transmission line (per mile)	5.5	\$3,189	\$17,542
Junction boxes - remove electrical to 4' below grade (each)	20	\$1,324	\$26,479
<b><u>Access Roads</u></b>			
Road removal and grading (per mile)	19	\$39,612	\$752,627
Reseeding road areas (per acre)	46	\$2,780	\$127,892
<b><u>Temporary Areas</u></b>			
Grading and reseeded area disturbed during restoration work (per acre)	97	\$16,301	\$1,581,175
Gross Cost			\$7,098,773
Less scrap value of steel and other metals (per ton)	36,367.65	(\$149)	(\$5,418,780)
Subtotal			\$1,679,993
Performance Bond		1%	\$16,800
Administration and Project Management		10%	\$167,999
Future Developments Contingency		20%	\$335,999
<b>Total Site Restoration Cost (rounded to nearest \$1,000)</b>			<b>\$2,201,000</b>

C. Ability of the Applicant to Obtain a Bond or Letter of Credit

1 The Council finds that the value of the financial assurance bond or letter of credit for  
2 restoring the site of the proposed KWP would be \$2,201 million in 2005 dollars adjusted  
3 annually as described in Condition (32).<sup>29</sup> Condition (8) requires that the certificate holder  
4 provide the bond or letter of credit before beginning construction, in accordance with OAR  
5 345-027-0020(8). The bond or letter of credit would remain in force until the certificate  
6 holder has fully restored the site. The Council finds that a site certificate for the facility should  
7 require construction to begin within three years after the effective date of the site certificate  
8 and to be completed within five years after the effective date of the site certificate (Conditions  
9 (4), (26) and (27)).

10 OAR 345-022-0050(2) requires the Council to decide whether the applicant has a  
11 reasonable likelihood of obtaining a bond or letter of credit in a form and amount satisfactory  
12 to the Council to restore the site to a useful, non-hazardous condition. KIII provided  
13 information about its financial capability in Exhibits D and M of the application. KIII

<sup>29</sup> The adjustment calculation adjusts the gross cost according to the inflation rate and separately adjusts the scrap value based on changes in the Producer Price Index.



1 proposes to provide a financial assurance bond or letter of credit in a form approved by the  
2 Council before beginning construction of the energy facility and to maintain that performance  
3 bond or letter of credit in effect until the facility is retired and the site has been restored.

4 KIII has provided a letter from The Royal Bank of Scotland (Bank) that states that  
5 PPM Energy has “sufficient available letter of credit capacity...under its existing  
6 uncommitted financing arrangements with the Bank” to support a potential letter of credit in  
7 the amount of \$2.5 million.<sup>30</sup> The Bank states that there is a “reasonable likelihood” that the  
8 Bank would provide an annual letter of credit for the KWP in the amount requested. Though  
9 this letter does not constitute a firm commitment from the Bank to issue a bond or letter of  
10 credit for \$2.201 million with annual adjustments as described herein, it is credible evidence  
11 that KIII could obtain the necessary bond or letter of credit.

12 It is customary for a performance bond to contain provisions allowing the surety to  
13 complete construction of a project in order to reduce its potential liability. Oregon law and  
14 Council rules require a site certificate to construct or operate an energy facility. ORS  
15 469.320(1); OAR 345-027-0100(1). Accordingly, the Council requires the certificate holder to  
16 ensure that the surety has agreed to comply with all applicable statutes, Council rules and site  
17 certificate conditions if the surety retains the right to complete construction, operate or retire  
18 the energy facility. In addition, the Council requires that the surety seek Council approval  
19 before commencing construction, operation or retirement activities. These requirements are  
20 included in Condition (33).

#### Conclusions of Law

21 The Council finds that the KWP site, taking into account mitigation, can be restored  
22 adequately to a useful, non-hazardous condition following permanent cessation of  
23 construction or operation of the facility. The Council further finds that \$2.201 million in 2005  
24 dollars adjusted annually as described in Condition (32) is a reasonable estimate of the cost to  
25 restore the site to a useful, non-hazardous condition. The Council finds that KIII, subject to  
26 the conditions stated in this order, has demonstrated a reasonable likelihood of obtaining a  
27 bond or letter or credit, satisfactory to the Council, in an amount adequate to restore the site to  
28 a useful, non-hazardous condition. The Council finds that a site certificate for the facility  
29 should include Conditions (26), (27), (32) and (33). Based on these findings and conditions,  
30 the Council concludes that the applicant has met the Retirement and Financial Assurance  
31 Standard for the proposed KWP.

### **3. Standards about the Impacts of Construction and Operation**

#### **(a) Land Use**

##### **OAR 345-022-0030**

32 *(1) To issue a site certificate, the Council must find that the proposed facility*  
33 *complies with the statewide planning goals adopted by the Land Conservation and*  
34 *Development Commission.*

35 *(2) The Council shall find that a proposed facility complies with section (1) if:*  
36

---

<sup>30</sup> Letter from Emily Freedman, Vice President, The Royal Bank of Scotland, May 30, 2006.

1 \*\*\*

2 (b) *The applicant elects to obtain a Council determination under ORS*  
3 *469.504(1)(b) and the Council determines that:*

4 (A) *The proposed facility complies with applicable substantive criteria as*  
5 *described in section (3) and the facility complies with any Land Conservation and*  
6 *Development Commission administrative rules and goals and any land use statutes*  
7 *directly applicable to the facility under ORS 197.646(3);*

8 (B) *For a proposed facility that does not comply with one or more of the*  
9 *applicable substantive criteria as described in section (3), the facility otherwise*  
10 *complies with the statewide planning goals or an exception to any applicable*  
11 *statewide planning goal is justified under section (4); or*

12 (C) *For a proposed facility that the Council decides, under sections (3) or*  
13 *(6), to evaluate against the statewide planning goals, the proposed facility*  
14 *complies with the applicable statewide planning goals or that an exception to any*  
15 *applicable statewide planning goal is justified under section (4).*

16 (3) *As used in this rule, the “applicable substantive criteria” are criteria from the*  
17 *affected local government’s acknowledged comprehensive plan and land use*  
18 *ordinances that are required by the statewide planning goals and that are in effect*  
19 *on the date the applicant submits the application. If the special advisory group*  
20 *recommends applicable substantive criteria, as described under OAR 345-021-*  
21 *0050, the Council shall apply them. If the special advisory group does not*  
22 *recommend applicable substantive criteria, the Council shall decide either to make*  
23 *its own determination of the applicable substantive criteria and apply them or to*  
24 *evaluate the proposed facility against the statewide planning goals.*

25 (4) *The Council may find goal compliance for a proposed facility that does not*  
26 *otherwise comply with one or more statewide planning goals by taking an*  
27 *exception to the applicable goal. Notwithstanding the requirements of ORS*  
28 *197.732, the statewide planning goal pertaining to the exception process or any*  
29 *rules of the Land Conservation and Development Commission pertaining to the*  
30 *exception process, the Council may take an exception to a goal if the Council*  
31 *finds:*

32 (a) *The land subject to the exception is physically developed to the extent that*  
33 *the land is no longer available for uses allowed by the applicable goal;*

34 (b) *The land subject to the exception is irrevocably committed as described by*  
35 *the rules of the Land Conservation and Development Commission to uses not*  
36 *allowed by the applicable goal because existing adjacent uses and other relevant*  
37 *factors make uses allowed by the applicable goal impracticable; or*

38 (c) *The following standards are met:*

39 (A) *Reasons justify why the state policy embodied in the applicable goal*  
40 *should not apply;*

41 (B) *The significant environmental, economic, social and energy*  
42 *consequences anticipated as a result of the proposed facility have been identified*  
43 *and adverse impacts will be mitigated in accordance with rules of the Council*  
44 *applicable to the siting of the proposed facility; and*

1 (C) The proposed facility is compatible with other adjacent uses or will be  
2 made compatible through measures designed to reduce adverse impacts.

3 \* \* \*

### 4 Findings of Fact

5 KIII provided information about compliance with the Council’s Land Use Standard in  
6 Exhibit K of the application and elected to have the Council make the land use determination  
7 under OAR 345-022-0030(2)(b). The analysis area for the Land Use standard is the area  
8 within the site boundary and one-half mile from the site boundary.

9 The proposed facility would lie entirely on land within the land use jurisdiction of  
10 Sherman County. The energy facility and its related or supporting facilities, as well as staging  
11 areas needed during construction, would be on privately-owned land zoned Exclusive Farm  
12 Use (EFU).<sup>31</sup>

13 The land use analysis begins with identification of the “applicable substantive criteria”  
14 recommended by the Special Advisory Group. On April 8, 2005, the Council appointed the  
15 Sherman County Board of Commissioners the Special Advisory Group for this application.  
16 The Department requested that the Sherman County Commissioners identify the applicable  
17 substantive criteria in effect on the date KIII submitted the application (May 13, 2005).<sup>32</sup>  
18 Sherman County identified Article 5 of the Sherman County Zoning Ordinance (SCZO) as  
19 applicable to the proposed KWP.<sup>33</sup> The County did not identify any specific sections of the  
20 Sherman County Comprehensive Plan (SCCP) as containing applicable substantive criteria;  
21 however, compatibility with the SCCP is required under SCZO Section 5.2.1.

22 The Council’s Land Use Standard (OAR 345-022-0030) must be applied in  
23 conformance with the requirements of ORS 469.504. The Oregon Supreme Court recently  
24 held “under ORS 469.504(1)(b) and (5), the council may choose to determine compliance  
25 with statewide planning goals by evaluating a facility under paragraph (A) or (B) or (C), but  
26 ... it may not combine elements or methods from more than one paragraph, except to the  
27 extent that the chosen paragraph itself permits.”<sup>34</sup>

28 Under ORS 469.504(5), “If the special advisory group recommends applicable  
29 substantive criteria for an energy facility described in ORS 469.300 or a related or supporting  
30 facility that does not pass through more than one local government jurisdiction or more than  
31 three zones in any one jurisdiction, the council shall apply the criteria recommended by the  
32 special advisory group.” In this case, the special advisory group recommended that the  
33 applicable substantive criteria are those criteria contained in Article 5 of the SCZO.  
34 Accordingly, the Council has applied those criteria.

35 The Council may find compliance with statewide planning goals under ORS  
36 469.504(1)(b)(A) if the Council finds that the proposed facility “complies with applicable  
substantive criteria from the affected local government’s acknowledged comprehensive plan

---

<sup>31</sup> App Supp, Tab K, Item ii.

<sup>32</sup> Letter from John White to Commissioner Gary Thompson, dated March 31, 2005; Request for Comments on Completeness of the Application, dated May 13, 2005.

<sup>33</sup> Letter from Judge Gary Thompson, dated June 16, 2005; letter from Georgia Macnab, Sherman County Planning Director, dated July 7, 2005.

<sup>34</sup> *Save Our Rural Oregon v Energy Facility Siting Council*, 339 Or 353 (2005).

1 and land use regulations that are required by the statewide planning goals and in effect on the  
2 date the application is submitted.” For the reasons discussed below, the Council finds that the  
3 proposed facility does not comply with all of the applicable substantive criteria.

4 If the proposed facility does not comply with one or more of the applicable substantive  
5 criteria, then the Council must proceed under ORS 469.504(1)(b)(B) and must determine  
6 whether the proposed facility “otherwise [complies] with the applicable statewide planning  
7 goals.” The Court held in *Save Our Rural Oregon* that “paragraph (B) necessarily requires an  
8 evaluation of the same applicable substantive criteria as paragraph (A) and, to the extent those  
9 criteria are not met, directs the council to consider statewide planning goals.” The Council  
10 finds that the applicable statewide planning goal is Goal 3 and that an exception to Goal 3 is  
11 justified, for the reasons discussed below.

12 ORS 469.504(1)(b)(C) is not available to the Council, because subsection (5) of the  
13 statute does not allow the Council to elect to apply the statewide planning goals directly  
14 when, as in this case, the special advisory group has recommended applicable substantive  
15 criteria.

16 The substantive criteria contained in Article 5 of the SCZO are in Sections 5.2 and 5.8  
17 of the ordinance. The other sections of the article are procedural. The Council makes findings  
18 regarding these criteria as discussed below.

#### A. Applicable Substantive Criteria

##### SCZO Section 5.2: General Criteria

19 *In determining whether or not a Conditional Use proposal shall be approved or*  
20 *denied, it shall be determined that the following criteria are either met or can be*  
21 *met through compliance with specific conditions of approval.*  
22

- 23 1. *The proposal is compatible with the County Comprehensive Plan and*  
24 *applicable Policies.*
- 25 2. *The proposal is in compliance with the requirements set forth by the applicable*  
26 *primary Zone, by any applicable combining zone, and other provisions of this*  
27 *Ordinance that are determined applicable to the subject use.*
- 28 3. *That, for a proposal requiring approvals or permits from other local, state*  
29 *and/or federal agencies, evidence of such approval or permit compliance is*  
30 *established or can be assured prior to final approval.*
- 31 4. *The proposal is in compliance with specific standards, conditions and*  
32 *limitations set forth for the subject use in this Article and other specific*  
33 *relative standards required by this or other County Ordinance.*
- 34 5. *That no approval be granted for any use which is or expected to be found to*  
35 *exceed resource or public facility carrying capacities, or for any use which is*  
36 *found to not be in compliance with air, water, land, and solid waste or noise*  
37 *pollution standards.*
- 38 6. *That no approval be granted for any use violation of this Ordinance.*

1 SCZO Section 5.2.1: Compatibility with the Comprehensive Plan

2 SCZO Section 5.2.1 requires that the proposal (construction and operation of the  
3 KWP) be compatible with the SCCP and applicable policies. SCCP Sections I through X  
4 contain an introduction, definitions and procedural directives to the county commissioners.  
5 These sections do not contain applicable substantive criteria. Sections XI through XVI  
6 articulate the County’s substantive land use goals. Several goals address specific resources  
7 within the County that would not be affected in any way by the proposed KWP: Goal VII  
8 (aggregate resources), Goal IX (BLM lands), Goal XII (use of resources within the Deschutes  
9 and John Day Oregon State Scenic Waterways) and Goal XVI (affordable housing). Goal VIII  
10 calls for an investigation of ground water resources. The proposed use would not conflict with  
11 an investigation of ground water resources, and, for the reasons discussed at page 90, the  
12 facility would not have a significant adverse impact on ground water. The proposed facility is  
13 compatible with the remaining goals and applicable policies for the reasons discussed in the  
14 sections that follow.

15 (a) Goal V: Quality of the Physical Environment

16 *Goal V: Improve or maintain the existing quality of the physical environment*  
17 *within the County. [SCCP Section XI]*

18 The proposed KWP would maintain the existing quality of the physical environment  
19 within the County. The two policies under SCCP Goal V are not applicable to the proposed  
20 KWP. Policy I “recognizes...recommendations for a state-wide non-point source pollution  
21 control program,” and Policy II requires that erosion control provisions be incorporated into  
22 the subdivision ordinance.

23 (b) Goal VI: Natural Hazards

24 *Goal VI: To protect life and property from natural disasters and hazards. [SCCP*  
25 *Section XI]*

26 The proposed KWP would protect life and property from natural disasters and hazards.  
27 Policy I under Goal VI requires evaluation of potential natural hazard areas before  
28 construction of any permanent structure. We address potential geological hazards in our  
29 discussion of the Council’s Structural Standard at page 85. To identify and avoid geological  
30 hazards, appropriate site-specific geotechnical evaluation would be done before construction  
31 of the proposed KWP (Conditions (13), (14) and (53)). Policy II under Goal VI is not  
32 applicable because it addresses construction within flood-prone areas, and the site of the KWP  
33 is not within a flood-prone area.

34 (c) Goal X: Landscape

35 *Goal X: Preserve the integrity of the Sherman County Landscape. [SCCP Section*  
36 *XI]*

37 The features of the Sherman County landscape are addressed in SCCP Section XI,  
38 Finding XI, which identifies rock outcroppings, trees, the John Day River Canyon and the  
39 Deschutes River Canyon as the “all-important features of the County’s landscape.” The  
40 Finding also notes certain segments of I-80, US 97, OR 206 and OR 216 were designated as

1 “scenic highways.”<sup>35</sup> The KWP would preserve the integrity of these landscape features. The  
2 single policy under Goal X calls for retaining trees when practical. The proposed KWP would  
3 not require the removal of any trees.

4 (d) Goal XI: Fish and Wildlife

5 *Goal XI: To maintain all species of fish and wildlife at optimum levels and prevent*  
6 *the serious depletion of any indigenous species. [SCCP Section XI]*

7 The proposed KWP is compatible with the goal of maintaining fish and wildlife  
8 populations. Policy I under Goal XI calls for implementation of fish and wildlife management  
9 policies. We address compliance of the proposed facility with the ODFW habitat mitigation  
10 goals and standards in our discussion of the Council’s Fish and Wildlife Habitat Standard,  
11 beginning at page 72. Approximately 87 percent of the land permanently affected and 84  
12 percent of the land temporarily affected by the proposed KWP is cultivated agricultural land.  
13 This land has low potential to become important habitat for wildlife.

14 Policy II under Goal XI does not apply to the proposed KWP because it addresses  
15 range management programs. Policy III calls for consideration of retention of fence rows,  
16 ditch banks and brush patches for wildlife use. The proposed KWP would not remove any of  
17 these habitats. Policy IV does not apply because it addresses maintenance by ODFW of  
18 “existing habitat plantings and water developments constructed for wildlife use,” which are  
19 not present at the KWP site. Policy V addresses the use of pesticides that have “low toxicity  
20 to wildlife, fish and people.” Pesticides would not be used during construction and operation  
21 of the proposed KWP. Herbicides might be used for weed control, and a weed management  
22 plan would be implemented in consultation with the Sherman County Weed District  
23 (Condition (89)). Policy VI does not apply because it addresses habitat quality on Rufus Bar  
24 and Maryhill Islands. The proposed KWP would not affect these areas.

25 (e) Goal XIII: Plant and Animal Diversity

26 *Goal XIII: Attempt to maintain the diversity of plan [sic] and animal species*  
27 *within the County. [SCCP Section XI]*

28 The two policies under Goal XIII address protection of sites or areas considered  
29 “critical habitat,” including areas containing threatened or endangered species. The proposed  
30 KWP would comply with these policies because such critical habitat areas would be avoided.  
31 The proposed KWP is compatible with Goal XIII based on the findings discussed herein  
32 regarding the Council’s Fish and Wildlife Habitat Standard (discussed at page 72) and  
33 Threatened and Endangered Species Standard (discussed at page 68).

34 (f) Goal XIV: Social Services and Public Facilities

35 *Goal XIV: To improve or maintain the current level of social services available*  
36 *with the County and to assure the provision of public facilities consistent with the*  
37 *intensity of land use. [SCCP Section XII]*

38 There are twenty specific policies under Goal XIV, but only Policies X, XV and XX  
39 under Goal XIV are applicable to the proposed KWP. Compliance with the applicable policies  
40 is discussed below. The overall concern of Goal XIV is the adequacy of public services in

---

<sup>35</sup> We address the visual impacts of the proposed facility on the landscape in our discussion of the Council’s Scenic and Aesthetic Values Standard at page 53.

1 Sherman County. We address the effect of the proposed facility on the delivery of public  
2 services in the analysis area in our discussion of the Council’s Public Services Standard at  
3 page 89. Based on the findings in that discussion, the Council finds that the proposed KWP is  
4 compatible with this goal.

5 Policy X requires maintenance and improvement of the County road system  
6 “consistent with the needs of the Sherman County citizenry.” Two segments of County roads  
7 would be improved during construction of the proposed KWP by graveling and grading or  
8 would be completely reconstructed and widened. This road work would improve the quality  
9 of the roads and have a beneficial impact on traffic safety. The facility would maintain the  
10 county road system by repairing any damage that occurs during construction (Condition (40)).  
11 Policy XV requires that the Wasco State Airport be retained in State ownership and requires  
12 its protection from incompatible land uses. The proposed KWP would be compatible with the  
13 Wasco Airport because the nearest turbines would be located at least two miles from the  
14 airport and would not interfere with airport operations. The certificate holder would install  
15 and maintain aviation warning lights on the turbine strings as required by Federal Aviation  
16 Administration (FAA) safety regulations (Condition (100)).

17 The proposed KWP would be compatible with Policy XX, which contains the  
18 County’s transportation planning policies.<sup>36</sup> Subsection A.1 does not apply because the KWP  
19 is not a public road or highway project. No new public roads would be built for the proposed  
20 KWP. Subsection A.3, provides that “maintenance, repair and preservation of existing  
21 transportation facilities shall be allowed without land use review, except where specifically  
22 regulated.” The applicant proposes to improve segments of existing County roads to meet or  
23 exceed County standards because roads will require a more substantial section to bear the  
24 weight of the vehicles and turbine components than would usually be constructed by the  
25 County (Condition (39)). Subsection B.2 requires County notice to the Oregon Department of  
26 Transportation (ODOT) of land use applications and development permits for properties that  
27 have direct frontage or direct access onto a state highway. Notice has been provided to ODOT  
28 regarding frontage along State Highway 206.

29 (g) Goal XV: Cultural Resources

30 *Goal XV: To protect historical, cultural and archeological [sic] resources from*  
31 *encroachment by incompatible land uses and vandalism. [SCCP Section XII]*

32 Historic, cultural and archaeological resources would be protected during construction  
33 and operation of the proposed facility.<sup>37</sup> Policy I under this goal identifies specific areas and  
34 structures considered historically, archaeologically or culturally significant, and Policy II calls  
35 for protection of these areas. The proposed KWP is consistent with the county policies  
36 because it would not affect any of these significant areas or structures.

37 (h) Goal XVII: Economic Base and Viability of Agriculture

38 *Goal XVII: Diversify the economic base of the County and maintain the viability of*  
39 *the agricultural sector. [SCCP Section XIV]*

---

<sup>36</sup> The county’s “transportation system plan” is incorporated in SCZO Sections 3.1.3(f) and 4.14 (Georgia Macnab, Sherman County Planning Director, personal communication).

<sup>37</sup> We address the impact of the proposed facility on historic, cultural and archaeological resources at page 87.

1 The five policies under Goal XVII are not directly applicable to the proposed KWP.  
2 Policy II, which calls for the adoption of zoning and other necessary ordinances “to assure  
3 conservation and retention of agricultural lands in agricultural uses,” applies indirectly  
4 through the provisions of the SCZO that address protection of agricultural uses (see  
5 discussion of SCZO Section 5.8.16 at page 35).

6 (i) Goal XVIII: Energy Resources

7 *Goal XVIII: Conserve energy resources. [SCCP Section XV]*

8 Policy I under Goal XVIII calls for cooperation in the use and development of  
9 renewable resources. The proposed KWP is a renewable resource energy project. Policy II  
10 concerns “pumped storage” and is inapplicable to the proposed KWP. Policy III requires  
11 “new high voltage electrical transmission lines with nominal voltage in excess of 230 kV” to  
12 be constructed within or adjacent to existing electrical transmission line right-of-way. The  
13 proposed KWP does not include an electrical transmission line “in excess of 230 kV.” Policy  
14 IV is inapplicable to the proposed KWP because it concerns integration of transportation  
15 services at Biggs Junction.

16 (j) Goal XIX: Orderly Use of Lands

17 *Goal XIX: To provide an orderly and efficient use of the lands within Sherman*  
18 *County. [SCCP Section XVI]*

19 With the exception of Policy IV, the five policies under Goal XIX are not applicable  
20 to the proposed KWP. Policy IV states that “commercial businesses, except those related to  
21 agricultural uses, should be located within incorporated cities.” The proposed KWP is a  
22 “commercial utility facility,” which is a use specifically allowable in Sherman County’s  
23 Exclusive Farm Use Zone.

24 SCZO Section 5.2.2: Compliance with Zoning Requirements

25 (a) Applicable Primary Zone and Applicable Combining Zone

26 Under SCZO Section 5.2.2, the proposed facility must comply with the requirements  
27 of the applicable primary zone and any applicable combining zone. The proposed facility  
28 would be located entirely within an Exclusive Farm Use zone, which is designated “F-1”  
29 under SCZO Section 3.1. There is no applicable combining zone.

30 Section 3.1.2 lists uses permitted outright in the F-1 zone, and subsection (g) allows  
31 “reconstruction or modification of public roads.” The proposed KWP would include  
32 reconstruction of two small segments of public roads within the facility site.<sup>38</sup>

---

<sup>38</sup> Section 3.1.2, which lists permitted uses in the F-1 zone is not entirely consistent with ORS 215.283(1). ORS 215.283(1) lists uses that are permitted under state law and includes “utility facilities necessary for public service” (ORS 215.283(1)(d)) and “reconstruction \* \* \* of public roads, including the placement of utility facilities overhead and in the subsurface of public roads and highways along the public right of way \* \* \*” (ORS 215.283(1)(L)(emphasis added)). While SCZO Section 3.1.2(g) contains the introductory language for 215.283(1)(L) permitting “reconstruction or modification of public roads,” it does not contain the additional language permitting placement of utilities “along the right-of-way.” However, the county cannot narrow the application of uses permitted under ORS 215.283(1). *Brentmar v. Jackson County*, 321 Ore. 481; 900 P.2d 1030; 1995 Ore. LEXIS 93 (1995). Furthermore, ORS 758.010 grants to any person or corporation the right to place utility service lines along public roads. Thus, under ORS 215.283(1)(L), utility facilities such as transmission lines and junction boxes may be placed in the public right-of-way as of right.



1 Under SCZO Section 3.1.3(e)(17), “operations” conducted for “commercial utility  
2 facilities” are an allowed conditional use. SCZO Section 1.4.136 defines a “utility facility” to  
3 include “any major structure owned or operated by a...private...electric...company for the  
4 generation, transmission, distribution or processing of its products...but excluding  
5 local...power distribution lines, and similar minor facilities.” The proposed wind turbines and  
6 meteorological towers, power collection system (including the aboveground transmission line  
7 and the substation near Webfoot), the O&M building and the substation near Schoolhouse are  
8 structures that meet this definition.<sup>39</sup>

9 The conditional uses listed in SCZO Section 3.1.3 and their “accessory uses” are  
10 permitted in an F-1 zone “when authorized in accordance with the requirements of Article 5  
11 of this Ordinance and this Section.” In context, “this Section” includes the dimensional  
12 standards of Section 3.1.4. “Accessory use or structure” is defined in Section 1.4.6 as “a use  
13 or structure, or a portion of a structure, the use of which is incidental and subordinate to the  
14 main use of the property or structure and located on the same premises as the main or primary  
15 use and/or structure.”<sup>40</sup> The wind turbines, O&M building, substations, aboveground  
16 transmission lines, junction boxes and meteorological towers are “buildings” under the  
17 definition in SCZO Section 1.4.20 and are therefore subject to the setback requirements in  
18 Section 3.1.4. KIII has provided a site plan for the proposed facility showing the location of  
19 these structures and stated that all of the turbines “and other aboveground elements of the  
20 facility” would be located at least 50 feet from any property line.<sup>41</sup>

21 In Condition 42 of the draft proposed order, the Department recommended a 50-foot  
22 setback for all aboveground facility structures, based on the applicant’s statement in the  
23 application. In its comments during the public hearing process, KIII asked that aboveground  
24 transmission lines and junction boxes be excluded from the 50-foot setback condition so as  
25 not to interfere with farm operations. SCZO Section 3.1.4 requires a setback of 30 feet from  
26 the property line, “except that the front yard setback requirement from the right-of-way line of  
27 an arterial or major collector road or street shall be 50 feet unless approved otherwise by the  
28 Planning Commission.” For most of the aboveground structures, the ordinance requires a 30-  
29 foot setback.<sup>42</sup> At the Council meeting on the draft proposed order on May 19, 2006, the  
30 Department recommended revising Condition 42 to make it consistent with the Sherman  
31 County ordinance. Exclusion of the aboveground transmission lines and junction boxes from  
32 the setback requirements, as requested by KIII, would conflict with SCZO Section 3.1.4. The

---

<sup>39</sup> SCZO Section 3.1.3(e)(17) appears to be modeled on ORS 215.283(2)(g), which conditionally allows “commercial utility facilities for the purpose of generating power for public use by sale.” However, the definition of “utility facility” in SCZO Section 1.4.136 is overbroad and includes some utility facilities, such as transmission lines, that are permitted outright under ORS 215.283(1)(d), subject to compliance with ORS 215.275. Thus, under SCZO Section 3.1.3, some uses that are allowed outright under applicable state law are improperly subjected to additional conditions under SCZO Section 3.1.3. *Brentmar v. Jackson County*, 321 Ore. 481; 900 P.2d 1030; 1995 Ore. LEXIS 93 (1995).

<sup>40</sup> The proposed meteorological towers and O&M building may alternatively be allowed as “accessory uses” rather than being considered parts of the “utility facility.” The power collection system and the substations might also be considered “accessory uses,” but we believe that these structures fit more directly within the definition of utility facility structures for “transmission, distribution or processing” of electricity.

<sup>41</sup> App pp. K-8 and K-9 and Appendix C-2.

<sup>42</sup> There are no arterials in the project area and the only “major collector” roads are North Klondike Road south from Hilderbrand Lane and Klondike Lane east from North Klondike Road to Sandon Road. (Georgia Macnab, Sherman County Planning Director, personal communication).

1 Council finds that the facility does not meet SCZO 3.1.4 if the site certificate condition  
2 removes the aboveground transmission lines and junction boxes from the setback  
3 requirements.

4 Under ORS 469.504(1)(b)(B), if a facility does not meet the applicable substantive  
5 criteria recommended by the special advisory group pursuant to ORS 469.504(5), the Council  
6 may nevertheless approve the facility if it complies with applicable statewide planning goals.  
7 The applicable statewide planning goal is Goal 3, which is the state’s Agricultural Lands goal.  
8 The facility’s compliance with Goal 3 is discussed below at page 37.

9 Goal 3 requires that nonfarm uses within exclusive farm use zones not have significant  
10 adverse effect on accepted farm or forest practices. The Council finds that the proposed  
11 aboveground transmission lines and junction boxes should be located along property lines and  
12 rights-of-way where practicable. The Council modifies proposed Condition 42 by removing  
13 aboveground transmission lines and junction boxes from the setback requirements and  
14 modifies proposed Condition 43 to require placement of transmission lines and junction boxes  
15 along road right-of-way to the extent practicable.

16 The proposed access roads are “transportation improvements” that are separately  
17 allowed as a conditional use under SCZO Section 3.1.3(f).

18 *(f) Transportation Improvements. (Ord. No. 22-05-2003)*

19 *1) Construction, reconstruction, or widening of highways, roads, bridges or other*  
20 *transportation projects that are (1) not improvements designated in the*  
21 *Transportation System Plan; or (2) not designed and constructed as part of a*  
22 *subdivision or planned development subject to site plan and/or conditional use*  
23 *review. Transportation projects shall comply with the Transportation System Plan*  
24 *and applicable standards, and shall address the following criteria. For State*  
25 *projects that require an Environmental Impact Statement (EIS) or Environmental*  
26 *Assessment (EA), the draft EIS or EA shall be reviewed and used as the basis for*  
27 *findings to comply with the following criteria.*

28 *A. The project is designed to be compatible with existing land use and social*  
29 *patterns including noise generation, safety, and zoning.*

30 The access roads will be compatible with existing land use and social patterns. Farm  
31 use characterizes the “existing land use and social patterns.” The proposed facility, including  
32 the access roads, will be compatible with farm use for the reasons discussed below with  
33 respect to SCZO 5.8.16 at page 35. The project would not have a significant adverse effect on  
34 traffic safety, for the reasons discussed below at page 91. The project would comply with  
35 applicable noise control regulations for the reasons discussed below at page 94.

36 *B. The project is designed to minimize unavoidable environmental impacts to*  
37 *identified wetlands, wildlife habitat, air and water quality, cultural resources, and*  
38 *scenic qualities.*

39 For the reasons discussed herein, the project, including the proposed access roads,  
40 would be designed to “minimize unavoidable environmental impacts to identified wetlands,  
41 wildlife habitat, air and water quality, cultural resources, and scenic qualities.” Potential  
42 impacts to the listed resources are discussed in this draft proposed order in sections beginning  
43 at the pages indicated: wetlands (page 100), wildlife habitat (page 72), water quality (page 93)

1 cultural resources (page 87) and scenic qualities (page 53). The project would not have  
2 emissions and therefore would have no adverse effect on air quality. The certificate holder  
3 would control dust generated during construction of the roads by standard best management  
4 practices in accordance with an Erosion and Sediment Control Plan (Condition (76)).

5 *C. The project preserves or improves the safety and function of the facility*  
6 *through access management, traffic calming, or other design features.*

7 General usage of the public roads from which the proposed facility roads would be  
8 accessed is low. The access roads would be designed for efficient access by maintenance  
9 personnel to the wind turbines and other parts of the facility. During operation, the use of the  
10 access roads by facility maintenance personnel would not have a significant impact on traffic.  
11 Therefore, the Council finds that the access roads preserve the safety and function of the  
12 facility.

13 *D. The project includes provision for bicycle and pedestrian circulations as*  
14 *consistent with the comprehensive plan and other requirements of this ordinance.*

15 The SCCP and the other requirements of the SCZO do not address bicycle and  
16 pedestrian circulation for commercial utility facilities. Accordingly, there are no applicable  
17 requirements to be addressed under SCZO 3.1.3(f)(D).

18 (b) Other Applicable Provisions

19 In addition to consideration of the requirements of the primary zone and any  
20 combining zone, Section 5.2.2 requires consideration of other provisions of the SCZO that are  
21 determined “applicable to the subject use.” The applicant considered SCZO Sections 4.9,  
22 4.13, 4.14, 11.1, 11.2 and 11.8 as possibly applicable to the proposed facility.

23 According to Section 11.1, the requirements of SCZO Article 11 apply to “any land  
24 division or development and the improvements required, whether by subdivision, partitioning,  
25 creation of a street or other right-of-way, zoning approval, or other land development  
26 requiring approval pursuant to the provisions of this Ordinance.” SCZO Section 1.4.62  
27 defines “land development” as “any subdivision or partition of land, or any other division of  
28 land provided for in this Document.” The proposed facility would not require any land  
29 division or land development. For that reason, the Council finds that Article 11 of the SCZO  
30 does not apply to the proposed facility.<sup>43</sup>

31 Article 4 of the SCZO contains “Supplementary Provisions,” and Sections 4.2 and 4.9  
32 are applicable to the proposed use. Section 4.2 prohibits projections from buildings by more  
33 than 2 feet into a required yard, and the proposed facility would not have such projections.  
34 The proposed facility would comply with Section 4.2 (Condition (42)).

35 Section 4.9 provides: “Approval of any use or development proposal pursuant to the  
36 provisions of this Ordinance shall require compliance with and consideration of all applicable  
37 State and Federal agency rules and regulations.” This provision is similar to language in the  
38 Council’s General Standard of Review, which requires a finding that “except for those  
39 statutes and rules for which the decision on compliance has been delegated by the federal  
40 government to a state agency other than the Council, the facility complies with all other

---

<sup>43</sup> The Department confirmed this interpretation of the SCZO with Sherman County Planning Director Georgia Macnab in a personal communication on October 3, 2005.

1 Oregon statutes and administrative rules identified in the project order.” The project order for  
2 the proposed KWP identifies all applicable state agency permits, rules and regulations. The  
3 Council’s findings regarding the General Standard of Review are discussed in Section VIII at  
4 page 126 below. Exhibit E of the application identifies the applicable federal agency rules and  
5 regulations. Federal agencies having regulations that are potentially applicable are the FAA,  
6 the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers (USACOE) and the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service  
7 (USFWS).

8 The certificate holder will file the required Notice of Proposed Construction or  
9 Alteration with the FAA and will notify the Department of the FAA’s response as soon as it  
10 has been received (Condition (57)). The USACOE administers the Section 404 permit  
11 program under the Clean Water Act, which addresses fill activities in of waters of the United  
12 States, including wetlands. The permit is not required for the KWP because there would be no  
13 fill in any waters of the United States. No formal consultation with the USFWS is needed,  
14 because no federal license, permit, or authorization is required for the KWP under the  
15 Endangered Species Act. For the reasons discussed above and in Section VIII below, the  
16 Council finds that the proposed KWP complies with SCZO Section 4.9.

17 Sections 4.1 and 4.3 do not apply in an F-1 zone. Sections 4.4, 4.5, 4.6, 4.7, 4.8, 4.11  
18 and 4.12 apply to residential uses, and therefore these sections do not apply to the proposed  
19 KWP. Section 4.10 applies to “divisions of land within the F-1 zone.” The proposed use does  
20 not require a division of land, and therefore Section 4.10 is not applicable.

21 Section 4.13 contains conditions that the County “may require...for development  
22 proposals.” The section is a list of discretionary conditions rather than substantive standards.  
23 In issuing a Conditional Use Permit for the proposed KWP, the County would be bound by  
24 the conditions listed in the site certificate.<sup>44</sup> The Department consulted with the Sherman  
25 County Planning Department regarding proposed site certificate conditions and recommended  
26 conditions requested by the County.

27 Section 4.14 contains the county’s access management policies and Section 4.15  
28 addresses “pedestrian, bicycle and vehicular circulation consistent with access management  
29 standards and the function of affected streets.” Section 1.4.5 defines “access management” as  
30 “the process of providing and managing access to land development while preserving the flow  
31 of traffic in terms of safety, capacity and speed.” Section 1.4.62 defines “land development”  
32 as “any subdivision or partition of land, or any other division of land provided for in this  
33 Document.” Because the proposed KWP does not involve a division of land, Sections 4.14  
34 and 4.15 are not applicable.

35 SCZO Section 5.2.3: Other Local, State and Federal Permits

36 Section 5.2.3 addresses any required approvals or permits from “other local, state  
37 and/or federal agencies” and requires evidence of approval or permit compliance. In context,  
38 “other local agencies” means local agencies other than the Sherman County Planning  
39 Commission. The certificate holder will obtain a building permit and a local on-site sewage  
40 permit, which would be required prior to construction (Conditions (29) and (104)). These are

---

<sup>44</sup> ORS 469.401(3).

1 construction-related permits that are not subject to Council approval.<sup>45</sup> The applicant has  
2 applied to the Oregon Department of Environmental Quality (DEQ) for the NPDES 1200-C  
3 General Construction Storm Water permit, and DEQ has assigned the project to the 1200-C  
4 general permit. The project order for the proposed KWP identifies all applicable state agency  
5 permits and approvals. The Council’s findings regarding applicable state agency permits,  
6 rules and regulations are summarized in Section VIII at page 126 below.

7 SCZO Section 5.2.4: Compliance with Specific Standards, Conditions and Limitations

8 Section 5.2.4 requires compliance with provisions in Article 5 and “other specific  
9 relative standards required by this or other County Ordinance.” The substantive criteria  
10 contained in Article 5 of the SCZO are in Sections 5.2 and 5.8 of the ordinance. We discuss  
11 Sections 5.2.1, 5.2.2 and 5.2.3 above, and we discuss Sections 5.2.5 and 5.2.6 below,  
12 followed by a discussion of Section 5.8.

13 SCZO Section 5.2.5: Resource Carrying Capacity and Pollution Standards

14 Section 5.2.5 prohibits land use approval if the use exceeds “resource or public facility  
15 carrying capacities” or does not comply with “air, water, land, and solid waste or noise  
16 pollution standards.” The proposed facility would not exceed resource or public facility  
17 carrying capacity and would comply with all air, water, land and solid waste or noise  
18 pollution standards.

19 The proposed facility would have no emissions that would result in an adverse impact  
20 to air quality. The facility would use a significant amount of water during construction. We  
21 discuss the availability of sufficient water and the right to use it for construction purposes at  
22 page 101. Water used for construction-related purposes would evaporate or infiltrate into the  
23 ground on-site. Wastewater contained in portable toilets would be pumped and disposed of by  
24 a licensed contractor. Water would not be discharged to wetlands, lakes, rivers or streams, and  
25 there would be no adverse impact on water quality. Water use during operation would be  
26 insignificant. The KWP would obtain water for use during operation from an on-site well, and  
27 thus there would be no demand on public facilities to supply water during operation. Water  
28 used during operation at the O&M building would be disposed of in an approved on-site  
29 septic system and would not result in an adverse impact on water quality or affect any public  
30 sewer facilities (Condition (104)). To avoid or reduce soil erosion, the certificate holder  
31 would comply with the requirements of the NPDES 1200-C stormwater permit and an Erosion  
32 and Sediment Control Plan and would implement erosion control measure during construction  
33 and operation (Conditions (76) and (82)).

34 Operation of the facility would consume a small amount of electricity for typical  
35 office loads at the O&M building. The power would be supplied by Wasco Electric  
36 Cooperative and would not exceed the utility’s “carrying capacity.”

37 Compliance with Section 5.2.5 is further supported by the Council’s findings under  
38 the Council’s Public Services Standard, discussed below at page 89. Measures to reduce and  
39 properly dispose of solid waste are discussed below at page 92. The facility would comply  
40 with applicable noise control regulations, which we discuss at page 94.

---

<sup>45</sup> ORS 469.401(4). The Department of Environmental Quality does not require a Water Pollution Control Facility permit for an on-site septic system with a design capacity of less than 2,500 gallons-per-day (E-mail from Richard Nichols, DEQ, dated March 15, 2006).

1 SCZO Section 5.2.6: Use Violation

2 Section 5.2.6 prohibits land use approval for “any use violation of this Ordinance.”  
3 The proposed KWP would not involve any use violations. The proposed principal use is a  
4 commercial utility facility, which is a conditional use allowed in an EFU zone under SCZO  
5 Section 3.1.3(e)(17). The proposed access roads are “transportation improvements” that are  
6 separately allowed as a conditional use under SCZO Section 3.1.3(f). The proposed minor  
7 reconstruction of public roads within the site boundary is allowed outright in an EFU zone  
8 under Section 3.1.2(g).

9 SCZO Section 5.8: Standards Governing Specific Conditional Uses

10 Section 5.8.10 contains standards for “Radio or Television Transmission Tower,  
11 Utility Station or Substation.” Section 5.8.14 contains standards for “Public Facilities and  
12 Services.” Section 5.8.16 contains standards for “Non-farm Uses in an F-1 Zone.” The other  
13 sections of SCZO 5.8 are not applicable to the proposed KWP.

14 SCZO Section 5.8.10: Radio or Television Transmission Tower, Utility Station or Substation

15 *When authorized as a Conditional Use, the following standards and limitations*  
16 *apply:*

17 *(a) In a residential zone or area, all equipment storage on the site shall be*  
18 *enclosed within a building.*

19 *(b) The use may be required to be fenced and provided with landscaping*

20 *(c) Coloring of structures, buildings and other permanent installations shall be of*  
21 *neutral colors or as otherwise required by the Commission or reviewing authority.*

22 The proposed KWP would include two new substations. “Substation” is not  
23 specifically listed as a conditional use in an F-1 zone, but SCZO Section 3.1.3 authorizes the  
24 listed conditional uses “and their accessory uses.” The Council finds that the proposed  
25 substations are authorized as conditional uses in the F-1 zone because they are “accessory  
26 uses” related to a “utility facility” (the wind energy facility).

27 Subsection (a) of SCZO 5.8.10 does not apply because the substations would not be  
28 located in a “residential zone or area.” Subsection (b) provides that fencing and landscaping  
29 of the proposed use “may be required.” The substations would be fenced (Condition (58)).  
30 The proposed substation buildings would comply with subsection (c) because they would be  
31 painted a neutral color (Condition (98)).

32 SCZO Section 5.8.14: Public Facilities and Services

33 *(a) Public facilities including, but not limited to, utility substations, sewage*  
34 *treatment plants, storm water and water lines, water storage tanks, radio and*  
35 *television transmitters, electrical generation and transmission devices, fire*  
36 *stations and other public facilities shall be located so as to best serve the County*  
37 *or area with a minimum impact on neighborhoods, and with consideration for*  
38 *natural or aesthetic values.*

39 *(b) Structures shall be designed to be as unobtrusive as possible. Wherever*  
40 *feasible, all utility components shall be placed underground.*

1                   (c) *Public facilities and services proposed within a wetland or riparian area shall*  
2                   *provide findings that: Such a location is required and a public need exists; and*  
3                   *Dredge, fill and adverse impacts are avoided or minimized.*

4                   Section 5.8.14 applies to “public facilities,” including utility substations and electrical  
5                   generation and transmission devices. The applicability of Section 5.8.14 is “not limited to” the  
6                   facilities listed in subsection (a). The Council finds that Section 5.8.14 applies to the proposed  
7                   KWP substations, “electrical generation devices” (wind turbines) and “electrical transmission  
8                   devices” (transmission lines).

9                   Subsection (a) requires the location of public facilities to “best serve” the County or  
10                  area, to have “minimum impact” on neighborhoods and to consider “natural and aesthetic  
11                  values.” The wind turbines and associated power collection lines (“electrical generation and  
12                  transmission devices”) would be located take optimal advantage of the wind resource for  
13                  power generation. To best serve their intended purpose, the substations and transmission lines  
14                  that would be part of the proposed KWP must be located within the general area of the wind  
15                  turbines and close to the point of interconnection with the BPA system. The location of these  
16                  facilities would “best serve” the County or the area because they would use a small fraction of  
17                  agricultural land (approximately 0.8 percent of the actively farmed acres adjacent to these  
18                  facilities) to generate significant new tax revenues for the County and income for the  
19                  landowners of the property leased to the facility. The facilities would have a “minimum  
20                  impact on neighborhoods” because they would be located on rural land and not within  
21                  neighborhoods. The location of the facilities would consider “natural and aesthetic values,”  
22                  including threatened or endangered species, wildlife habitat and scenic resources. The  
23                  facilities would have no significant adverse effect on threatened or endangered species for the  
24                  reasons discussed under the Council’s Threatened and Endangered Species Standard below at  
25                  page 68. Consideration of wildlife habitat and compliance with the Council’s Fish and  
26                  Wildlife Habitat Standard are discussed below at page 72. We discuss the potential impact of  
27                  the proposed KWP on important aesthetic or scenic values and compliance with the Council’s  
28                  Scenic and Aesthetic Values Standard below at page 53.

29                  Subsection (b) requires that public facilities be designed to be as “unobtrusive as  
30                  possible” and requires utility components to be placed underground wherever feasible. Wind  
31                  turbines must be mounted on tall tower structures. Likewise, meteorological towers associated  
32                  with operation of the facility must be aboveground. The certificate holder would make these  
33                  facilities as unobtrusive as possible by the use of uniform design and neutral colors  
34                  (Condition (98)). The facility would not have an adverse impact on significant or important  
35                  scenic resources, for the reasons discussed under the Council’s Scenic and Aesthetic Values  
36                  Standard below at page 53. To the extent feasible, the transmission collector system would be  
37                  located underground. The fiber optic communications network linking the wind turbines to a  
38                  central computer system at the O&M facility would be installed underground.

39                  Subsection (c) applies to public facilities proposed “within a wetland or riparian area.”  
40                  No part of the proposed KWP would be located within a wetland or riparian area. We discuss  
41                  the analysis of area wetlands and other waters of the state at page 100.

1 SCZO Section 5.8.16: Non-farm Uses in an F-1 Zone

2 *Non-farm uses, excluding farm related, farm accessory uses or uses conducted in*  
3 *conjunction with a farm as a secondary use thereof, may be approved upon a*  
4 *findings [sic] that each such use:*

5 *(a) Is compatible with farm uses described in ORS 215.203(2);*

6 *(b) Does not interfere seriously with accepted farming practices on adjacent lands*  
7 *devoted to farm use;*

8 *(c) Does not materially alter the overall land use pattern of the area;*

9 *(d) Is situated upon generally unsuitable land for the production of farm crops and*  
10 *livestock, considering the terrain, adverse soil or land conditions, drainage and*  
11 *flooding, vegetation, location and size of the tract, and the availability of*  
12 *necessary support resources for agriculture;*

13 *(e) Complies with other applicable significant resource provisions; and*

14 *(f) Complies with such other conditions as deemed necessary.*

15 Although the SCZO allows commercial utility facilities to be located in an F-1 zone,  
16 “non-farm uses” must meet the standards contained in SCZO Section 5.8.16. Subsection (a)  
17 requires a finding that the proposed use is compatible with farm uses. The Council finds that  
18 the construction and operation of the wind energy facility would be compatible with farm use.  
19 The placement of the proposed facility would take very little area out of farm use.<sup>46</sup> The area  
20 occupied by the facility is a small fraction of the adjacent farmed area (approximately 56  
21 acres, or 0.8 percent, of the 7,150 acres adjacent to the facility that are actively used for  
22 farming).<sup>47</sup> The applicant proposes to locate turbines and transmission interconnection lines  
23 along the margins of cultivated areas wherever feasible to avoid conflict with farming  
24 activities (Condition (43)). Farming activities could continue on cropland within the site  
25 boundary adjacent to KWP structures. The certificate holder would implement a weed control  
26 plan to mitigate the spread of weeds to cropland (Condition (89)). The landowner would be  
27 able to use the new turbine access roads for movement of farm equipment between cultivated  
28 fields.

29 Subsection (b) requires that the proposed use “not interfere seriously with accepted  
30 farming practices on adjacent lands.” Farming on adjacent land consists predominantly of dry  
31 land wheat and barley cultivation with some open range areas for cattle.<sup>48</sup> Accepted farming  
32 practices include plowing, aerial fertilizing, sowing, mechanical and hand weeding and grain  
33 harvesting. Aerial crop dusting is used in some areas. Winter soil preparation includes burning  
34 stubble, spreading of straw or crop residue, discing and harrowing. Some of the farm  
35 equipment is large (for example, 28-foot-wide combines and 50-foot-wide rod weeders).

---

<sup>46</sup> In its Order on the conditional use permit for Klondike II, the Sherman County Planning Commission found that 57 percent of the land area of the county is agricultural land, which amounts to 303,360 acres. The facility would occupy about 0.02 percent of the agricultural land in the county.

<sup>47</sup> The applicant interviewed the twelve property owners who would be directly affected by the KWP. Based on the information from these interviews, the Department conservatively estimated that there are 7,150 acres of actively farmed land adjacent to the proposed facility.

<sup>48</sup> App Appendix K-2.



1 The Council finds that the proposed KWP would not seriously interfere with accepted  
2 farming practices. During construction, which the applicant expects would take up to ten  
3 months, there would be temporary displacement of crops by construction activities.  
4 Construction traffic could cause temporary delays to movement of farm equipment and trucks.  
5 When construction is complete, farm operators would be able to cultivate the land around the  
6 footprint of turbine pads (occupying approximately 1,000 square feet each) and access roads  
7 (occupying a width of 20 feet). Individual turbines within strings would be spaced  
8 approximately 400 to 600 feet apart, and strings would be located about a mile apart, allowing  
9 even the largest farm equipment to be operated around and between the turbines. The location  
10 of the turbines and access roads could require farmers to change their previous patterns of  
11 harvesting and other mechanical operations on the fields, but those operations could continue  
12 and there would be no significant impact on the time needed to perform farming operations.  
13 Maneuvering large farm equipment around the tight radius of a wind turbine could result in  
14 corners or edges that cannot be cultivated with this equipment and could increase the  
15 opportunity for weeds to grow in those spots. Weed control is a major concern that local  
16 farmers have, and the applicant would practice weed control measures during construction  
17 and operation of the facility to minimize the spread of weeds (Condition (89)). Farmers would  
18 have the use of any facility access roads constructed on their property for access to fields or  
19 for movement of farm equipment between fields. Segments of public roads in the area would  
20 be widened and improved, which would benefit the movement of farm equipment in those  
21 areas. The KWP would occupy approximately 56 acres of agricultural land, which is about 0.8  
22 percent of the actively farmed adjacent land.<sup>49</sup> Most of the landowners that were interviewed  
23 by the applicant anticipate that the effect of the proposed KWP on farming practices would be  
24 insignificant. The applicant also met with crop dusters who operate in the area. They did not  
25 anticipate having trouble avoiding the turbines.

26 Subsection (c) requires a finding that the non-farm use would not materially alter the  
27 overall land use pattern of the area. The Council finds that approval of the KWP would not  
28 materially alter the overall land use pattern of the area.<sup>50</sup> The area around the proposed  
29 facility can be characterized as rural, agricultural land. The area leased for the project lies on  
30 parcels consisting of about 14,500 acres, which are owned by 12 property owners. The non-  
31 farm use would occur on leased property; farm land would not be sold for non-farm use.  
32 Farming on these large parcels would continue to be the predominant land use pattern. The  
33 facility would not require any partition or other division of land. The amount of cropland  
34 converted to non-farm use would be less than 1 percent of the actively farmed land adjacent to  
35 the facility.

36 Subsection (d) requires a finding that the proposed use is “situated upon generally  
37 unsuitable land for the production of farm crops and livestock.” The applicant argues that the  
38 land that would be occupied by the proposed facility is unsuitable for the production of farm  
39 crops and livestock because the soils “do not support a diversity of crops, nor crops that are  
40 high value” and because the soils “also do not generally support livestock in the county.” The  
41 applicant further argues that “there is increasing evidence that maintaining production of

---

<sup>49</sup> Table P-3, App Supp Tab P, Item ii.

<sup>50</sup> Sherman County has previously approved the Klondike I and II wind energy facilities that are now operating within the same general area as the proposed KWP based in part on finding that the operation of the wind energy facilities would not materially alter the overall land use pattern.

1 wheat and barley on such lands is becoming uneconomic.”<sup>51</sup> The Natural Resources  
2 Conservation Service (NRCS) soil survey for Sherman County identifies the soil types within  
3 the proposed facility site and classifies soil types into “capability” classes. This classification  
4 system shows, in a general way, the suitability of soils for growing field crops, and subclasses  
5 identify limitations or hazards affecting suitability for crop production. The land on which  
6 permanent KWP structures would be located is not of uniform suitability. Instead, the land is  
7 characterized by a mosaic of soil types ranging from Class VIII (soils that have limitations  
8 “that nearly preclude their use for commercial crop production”) to Class IIc (soils that have  
9 moderate limitations “that reduce the choice of plants or that require moderate conservation  
10 practices”; the subclass “c” designation indicates soils that are limited by being very cold or  
11 very dry). Nevertheless, the proposed KWP would occupy approximately 56 acres of land that  
12 is now used for non-irrigated crop production. The fact of such use demonstrates the “general  
13 suitability” for the use. Accordingly, the Council finds that the proposed KWP is located on  
14 land “generally suitable” for crop production and does not comply with SCZO Section  
15 5.8.16(d).

16 Subsection (e) of SCZO Section 5.8.16 requires that the proposed non-farm use  
17 comply with “other applicable significant resource provisions.” The Council finds that the  
18 proposed facility would comply with the other SCZO provisions applicable to the EFU zone,  
19 for the reasons discussed above. Subsection (f) requires compliance with “such other  
20 conditions as deemed necessary.” The KWP would be subject to the conditions of the site  
21 certificate.

#### B. Applicable Statewide Planning Goals

22 For the reasons discussed above, the proposed facility does not comply with SCZO  
23 Sections 3.1.4 and 5.8.16(d) and therefore does not comply with all of the applicable  
24 substantive criteria from Sherman County. Under ORS 469.504(1)(b)(B), the Council must  
25 determine whether the proposed facility “otherwise [complies] with the applicable statewide  
26 planning goals.” Because the proposed facility complies with all other local criteria except  
27 SCZO Sections 3.1.4 and 5.8.16(d) (based on the findings above) and because those sections  
28 relate to land uses in the County’s F-1 zone, the “applicable statewide planning goal” is Goal  
29 3, which is the state’s Agricultural Lands goal. As expressed in *Oregon’s Statewide Planning*  
30 *Goals and Guidelines*, Goal 3 is:

31 ***To preserve and maintain agricultural lands.***

32 *Agricultural lands shall be preserved and maintained for farm use, consistent with*  
33 *existing and future needs for agricultural products, forest and open space and with*  
34 *the state's agricultural land use policy expressed in ORS 215.243 and 215.700.*

35 Consistent with Goal 3, Sherman County has identified the “F-1” zone as an  
36 “exclusive farm use” zone. Under Goal 3, nonfarm uses are permitted within a farm use zone  
37 as provided under ORS 215.283.

38 To find compliance with ORS 215.283, the Council must determine whether the  
39 proposed energy facility and its related or supporting facilities are uses that fit within the  
40 scope of the uses permitted in exclusive farm use zones as described in ORS 215.283(1), (2)  
41 or (3). The proposed KWP would consist of the energy facility (the wind turbines) and the

---

<sup>51</sup> App p. K-32.

1 following related or supporting facilities: the underground and aboveground power collection  
2 lines, two substations, three meteorological towers, an O&M building, the control system and  
3 access roads.<sup>52</sup>

4 In the Final Order on Amendment #2 for the Stateline Wind Project, the Council found  
5 that a wind energy facility (the “principal use”) was a “commercial utility facility for the  
6 purpose of generating power for public use by sale” and allowable under ORS 215.283(2)(g).  
7 The Council found that the power collector system and meteorological towers were part of the  
8 principal use. The Council found that the Stateline substation and the aboveground  
9 transmission line connecting the substation with the main power grid were “utility facilities  
10 necessary for public service” allowed under ORS 215.283(1)(d). The Council found that the  
11 access roads were allowable under ORS 215.283(3).

12 The Council finds that the KWP energy facility is a “commercial utility facility for the  
13 purpose of generating power for public use by sale” and that the power collection system and  
14 meteorological towers are part of that principal use. In addition, the Council finds that the  
15 KWP control system and O&M building are part of the principal use. The Council finds that  
16 the proposed aboveground 230-kV transmission line, as described herein, is part of the KWP  
17 power collection system, unlike the aboveground transmission line at Stateline, which was  
18 proposed to interconnect the facility with the regional power grid. Therefore, the Council  
19 finds that the KWP aboveground transmission line is part of the principal use. Further, the  
20 Council finds that the access roads are allowable under ORS 215.283(3).

21 The applicant proposes two new substations. One of the substations would be located  
22 near the BPA Klondike Schoolhouse Substation and would function to step up the power to  
23 accommodate interconnection with the BPA system. This substation would be similar in  
24 function to the substation at Stateline, which was proposed to step up the power for  
25 transmission over a 115-kV or 230-kV line that would interconnect the Stateline facility with  
26 the regional power grid in Washington. Because the proposed substation near the BPA  
27 Klondike Schoolhouse Substation is necessary to make the power from the KWP available to  
28 the public through the BPA system, the Council finds that this substation is a “utility facility  
29 necessary for public service.”

30 The second substation proposed for the KWP would be located near Webfoot. The  
31 applicant describes the Webfoot substation as part of the power collection system. This  
32 substation would collect the power from the eastern section of the project and step up the  
33 voltage for transmission to the BPA Klondike Schoolhouse Substation, a distance of 3.5  
34 miles. The Council finds that the proposed Webfoot substation is part of the power collection  
35 system and therefore part of the principal use.

### 36 **The Principal Use**

37 In this case, the principal use is a “commercial utility facility.” ORS 215.283(2)(g)  
38 authorizes “commercial utility facilities for the purpose of generating power for public use by

---

<sup>52</sup> Under ORS 469.300, the “energy facility” is “an electric power generating plant.” Some facility components, such as the control system, might be considered intrinsic to the “electric power generating plant” and therefore part of the “energy facility” rather than separate, related or supporting facilities. The “related or supporting facilities” listed in the text are treated separately in this discussion, without implying any finding that any given component is separate from the energy facility.

1 sale” on agricultural land, subject to ORS 215.296. OAR Chapter 660, Division 33, contains  
2 the Land Conservation and Development Commission (LCDC) administrative rules for  
3 implementing the requirements for agricultural land as defined by Goal 3. OAR 660-033-0120  
4 (Table 1) lists the “commercial utility facility” use as a type “R” use (“use may be approved,  
5 after required review”) and references the standards found in OAR 660-033-0130(5) and (22)  
6 for such a facility if it is proposed to be located on non-high-value farmland.<sup>53</sup> For the reasons  
7 discussed below (at page 40), the KWP turbine string access roads are also subject to OAR  
8 660-033-0130(5) and (22). The following discussion addresses both the principal use and the  
9 access roads.

10 OAR 660-033-0130(5) cross-references ORS 215.296, which provides that a use  
11 allowed under ORS 215.283(2) may be approved only if the use would not:

12 (a) *Force a significant change in accepted farm or forest practices on surrounding*  
13 *lands devoted to farm or forest use; or*

14 (b) *Significantly increase the cost of accepted farm or forest practices on*  
15 *surrounding lands devoted to farm or forest use.*

16 The Council finds that the principal use and the access roads for the KWP would not  
17 force a significant change in accepted farm practices on surrounding farm land and would not  
18 significantly increase the cost of accepted farm practices. There would be no significant  
19 change in accepted farming practices as a result of the proposed KWP for the reasons  
20 discussed above with respect to SCZO Section 5.8.16(a), (b) and (c). In summary, accepted  
21 farming activities could continue on the farm parcels where the KWP structures would be  
22 located. The KWP would occupy less than 1 percent of the actively farmed land adjacent to  
23 the facility. Construction and operation of the proposed KWP would be compatible with farm  
24 uses and would not seriously interfere with accepted farming practices.

25 The cost of farming practices in the area could be affected because of the acreage  
26 taken out of crop production by placement of permanent facilities, changes in patterns of  
27 harvesting and other mechanical operations on the fields, temporary displacement of crops by  
28 construction activities and temporary delays to movement of farm equipment and trucks due  
29 to construction traffic. The acreage that would become unavailable for crop production due to  
30 the principal use and the access roads amounts to 0.8 percent of the actively-farmed area  
31 adjacent to the proposed KWP.<sup>54</sup> The location of the turbines and access roads could require  
32 farmers to change their previous patterns of harvesting and other mechanical operations on the  
33 fields, but there would be no significant impact on the time needed to perform these farming  
34 operations and no significant increase in cost. During the ten-month construction period,

---

<sup>53</sup> OAR 660-033-0020(8) defines “high value farmland.” Non-irrigated farmland is “high value” if the tract is composed predominantly of soils that are classified prime, unique, Class I or II by the NRCS. The soils in the area affected by the principal use are not classified as “prime farmland” by the NRCS, and the soil capability classifications in the area range from Class VIII to Class IIc (a subclass indicating limitation due to soil being very cold or very dry). Sherman County does not consider the affected land to be “high value farmland” (Letter from Georgia Macnab, Sherman County Planning Director, October 19, 2005.)

<sup>54</sup> The total area permanently affected by the KWP is estimated to be about 64 acres. Excluding 4 acres occupied by the proposed substation adjacent to the BPA Schoolhouse substation, the principal use and access roads would occupy 60 acres. Not all 60 acres is currently used for crop production (the 60 acres includes CRP land and grassland not in production. Nevertheless, assuming all 60 acres is potentially available for crop production, this area is only 0.8 percent of the actively-farmed area adjacent to the proposed facility.

1 approximately 82 acres of agricultural land would be temporarily unavailable for crop  
 2 production. This amounts to 1.1 percent of the actively farmed area adjacent to the proposed  
 3 KWP that would be out of production for ten months. Construction traffic could cause  
 4 temporary delays in the movement of farm equipment and trucks during the ten-month  
 5 construction period, but these delays, although inconvenient, would not result in a significant  
 6 increase in the cost of farm practices.

7 For the reasons discussed above, the Council finds that the principal use and access  
 8 roads would comply with the standards of ORS 215.296 and OAR 660-033-0130(5). The  
 9 Council finds that the principal use would not take prime farmland out of production and that  
 10 adverse impacts to farming practices or the costs of farming practices would be mitigated.

11 The KWP principal use and access roads are also subject to OAR 660-033-0130(22).

12 OAR 660-033-0130(22) provides as follows:

13 *(22) A power generation facility shall not preclude more than 20 acres from use as*  
 14 *a commercial agricultural enterprise unless an exception is taken pursuant to ORS*  
 15 *197.732 and OAR chapter 660, division 004*

16 In this case, the “power generation facility” consists of the principal use and the  
 17 turbine string access roads. The area occupied by the power generation facility is shown in  
 18 Table 3.

**Table 3: Area Occupied by the Power Generation Facility<sup>55</sup>**

<b>Structure</b>	<b>Acres</b>
Principal use	
Turbine towers, including pad areas and road turnouts	10
Meteorological towers	0.03
Aboveground 34.5 kV collector line	0.05
Aboveground 230-kV transmission line	0.05
O&M building site, including the Webfoot substation	4
Subtotal	14.13
Access roads	46.5
<b>Total</b>	<b>60.63</b>

19 As shown in Table 3, the principal use and access roads would occupy approximately  
 20 61 acres within the EFU zone.<sup>56</sup> The Council finds, therefore, that the principal use and access  
 21 roads would occupy more than 20 acres and that the use would not comply with OAR 660-  
 22 033-0130(22) and Goal 3. We discuss an exception to Goal 3 below at page 43.

23 **The Access Roads**

24 The proposed access roads are allowable on EFU land under ORS 215.283(3).  
 25 ORS 215.283(3) allows “roads, highways and other transportation facilities and

<sup>55</sup> Figures in this table are based on a memorandum from Dana Siegfried (for KIII), dated December 6, 2005, regarding “Response to 11/22/05 e-mail” and on subsequent e-mail communications from John White (ODOE, 12/8/05), Jesse Gronner (for KIII, 12/13/05), White (12/20/05), Siegfried (12/28/05), Siegfried (1/19/06) and Gronner (3/22/06). The area of the proposed KWP “Schoolhouse” substation is not included in this table.

<sup>56</sup> Of this acreage, approximately 7.5 acres is not currently being used for crop production.

1 improvements” that are not otherwise allowed under paragraphs (1) and (2) of ORS 215.283  
2 to be established in an EFU zone, subject to:

3 (a) *Adoption of an exception to the goal related to agricultural lands and to any*  
4 *other applicable goal with which the facility or improvement does not comply;*  
5 *or*

6 (b) *ORS 215.296 for those uses identified by rule of the Land Conservation and*  
7 *Development Commission as provided in section 3, chapter 529, Oregon Laws*  
8 *1993*

9 The subparagraphs are conjoined by “or” and so either (a) or (b) applies. In this case,  
10 subparagraph (b) applies because the KWP access roads are a use that has been identified by  
11 the LCDC. OAR 660-033-0120 identifies uses authorized on agricultural lands. OAR 660-  
12 033-0120 (Table 1) lists “transportation improvements on rural lands allowed by OAR 660-  
13 012-0065” as a type “R” use (“use may be approved, after required review”). OAR 660-033-  
14 0120 does not reference any criteria in OAR 660-033-0130 for this use.

15 OAR 660-012-0065 applies to transportation improvements on rural lands. The  
16 proposed KWP access roads fall within the definition of “accessory transportation  
17 improvements” in OAR 660-012-0065(2)(d), because they are “transportation improvements  
18 that are incidental to a land use to provide safe and efficient access to the use.”<sup>57</sup>

19 Under OAR 660-012-0065(3)(a), “accessory transportation improvements for a use  
20 that is allowed or conditionally allowed by ORS...215.283” are consistent with Goal 3,  
21 “subject to the requirements of this rule.” The proposed access roads are accessory  
22 transportation improvements for a “commercial utility facility for the purpose of generating  
23 power for public use by sale,” which is a use conditionally allowed by ORS 215.283(2)(g).  
24 Accordingly, the access roads are consistent with Goal 3, subject to any applicable  
25 requirements of OAR 660-012-0065.

26 The requirements of OAR 660-012-0065(4) are applicable:

27 *Accessory transportation improvements required as a condition of development*  
28 *listed in subsection (3)(a) of this rule shall be subject to the same procedures,*  
29 *standards and requirements applicable to the use to which they are accessory.*

30 The rule language applies specifically to accessory transportation improvements  
31 “required as a condition of development.” Because the KWP access roads are necessary for  
32 the operation and maintenance of the wind energy facility, they are a necessary condition of  
33 the development of the commercial utility facility. Accordingly, the access roads are subject  
34 to the standards and requirements applicable to the principal use. The applicable standards  
35 and requirements are contained in OAR 660-033-0130(5) and (22), and we have discussed the  
36 compliance of the principal use and the access roads with these provisions above.

---

<sup>57</sup> OAR 660-12-0065(2)(a) defines “access roads” as “low volume public roads that principally provide access to property or as specified in an acknowledged comprehensive plan.” The proposed KWP turbine string access roads are not “access roads” under this definition because they are not public roads.

1            Substations

2            The proposed KWP Webfoot substation is part of the power collection system and  
3 therefore part of the principal use, which has been discussed above. The proposed KWP  
4 “Schoolhouse” substation is needed so that electricity generated by the energy facility can be  
5 transmitted over high-voltage lines to the BPA system and ultimately to public customers. For  
6 that reason, the “Schoolhouse” substation falls within the scope of ORS 215.283(1)(d), which  
7 allows “utility facilities necessary for public service” on EFU land, subject to the provisions  
8 of ORS 215.275.

9            ORS 215.275 lists factors for deciding whether a utility facility is “necessary for  
10 public service.” The statute provides:

11            *(1) A utility facility established under ORS 215.213 (1)(d) or 215.283 (1)(d) is*  
12            *necessary for public service if the facility must be sited in an exclusive farm use*  
13            *zone in order to provide the service.*

14            *(2) To demonstrate that a utility facility is necessary, an applicant for approval*  
15            *under ORS 215.213 (1)(d) or 215.283 (1)(d) must show that reasonable*  
16            *alternatives have been considered and that the facility must be sited in an*  
17            *exclusive farm use zone due to one or more of the following factors:*

18            *(a) Technical and engineering feasibility;*

19            *(b) The proposed facility is locationally dependent. A utility facility is*  
20            *locationally dependent if it must cross land in one or more areas zoned for*  
21            *exclusive farm use in order to achieve a reasonably direct route or to meet unique*  
22            *geographical needs that cannot be satisfied on other lands;*

23            *(c) Lack of available urban and nonresource lands;*

24            *(d) Availability of existing rights of way;*

25            *(e) Public health and safety; and*

26            *(f) Other requirements of state or federal agencies.*

27            The proposed “Schoolhouse” substation must be located in an EFU zone because there  
28 is no non-EFU land in the vicinity of the BPA Klondike Schoolhouse Substation, which is the  
29 point of interconnection with the regional power grid. There are no reasonable alternatives. At  
30 least three of the factors listed in ORS 215.275(2) apply. “Technical and engineering  
31 feasibility” requires that there be a substation to accommodate interconnection with the BPA  
32 system. It is not feasible or technically possible to interconnect with the main transmission  
33 grid without a substation. The proposed substation is “locationally dependent.” The substation  
34 must be located in proximity to the proposed wind turbines, because that is where the power  
35 would be generated. It must also be located near the point of interconnection with the BPA  
36 system so that the power can be transmitted to customers. There are no urban or nonresource  
37 lands available to locate the substation where it could serve its purpose. For these reasons,  
38 location of the substation on EFU land is “necessary for public service.” The Council finds  
39 that the substation is allowable under ORS 215.283(1)(d).

40            ORS 215.275(4) requires that the owner of a utility facility approved under ORS  
41 215.283(1)(d) be responsible for restoring agricultural land and associated improvements to

1 their former condition if they are damaged or disturbed by the siting, maintenance, repair or  
2 reconstruction of the facility. The proposed “Schoolhouse” substation would be located on a  
3 4-acre parcel of land that would be part of the permanent KWP “footprint.” Construction of  
4 the substation would not affect agricultural land or associated improvements outside of the 4-  
5 acre parcel. Nevertheless, the certificate holder would be responsible for restoring all areas  
6 temporarily disturbed during construction of the KWP upon completion of construction.  
7 (Conditions (11) and (81)).

8 ORS 215.275(5) requires the imposition of “clear and objective conditions” on siting a  
9 utility facility under 215.283(1)(d) “to mitigate and minimize the impacts of the proposed  
10 facility, if any, on surrounding lands devoted to farm use in order to prevent a significant  
11 change in accepted farm practices or a significant increase in the cost of farm practices on the  
12 surrounding farmlands.” Construction of the proposed “Schoolhouse” substation as part of the  
13 KWP would not substantially increase the impacts of the principal use and access roads,  
14 which would occupy a much larger area of agricultural land than the substation. For the  
15 reasons discussed above, the principal use and access roads and would not result in a  
16 significant change in accepted farm practices or significantly increase the cost of those  
17 practices. The Council finds, therefore, that locating the proposed substation on a 4-acre  
18 parcel of agricultural land would not cause a significant change in accepted farm practices or  
19 significantly increase the cost of those practices.

### C. Goal 3 Exception

20 The proposed principal use and access roads would occupy more than 20 acres in the  
21 EFU zone and would not comply with OAR 660-033-0130(22) and Goal 3. Therefore, to find  
22 compliance under ORS 469.504(1)(b)(B), the Council must find “that an exception to any  
23 applicable statewide planning goal is justified under subsection (2)” of ORS 469.504.  
24 Accordingly, the Council must determine whether an exception to Goal 3 is justified.

25 ORS 469.504(2)(c) sets out the requirements that must be met for the Council to take  
26 an exception to a land use planning goal, as follows:

27 *(2) The council may find goal compliance for a facility that does not otherwise*  
28 *comply with one or more statewide planning goals by taking an exception to the*  
29 *applicable goal. Notwithstanding the requirements of ORS 197.732, the statewide*  
30 *planning goal pertaining to the exception process or any rules of the Land*  
31 *Conservation and Development Commission pertaining to an exception process*  
32 *goal, the council may take an exception to a goal if the council finds:*

33 \* \* \*

34 *(c) The following standards are met:*

35 *(A) Reasons justify why the state policy embodied in the applicable goal should*  
36 *not apply;*

37 *(B) The significant environmental, economic, social and energy consequences*  
38 *anticipated as a result of the proposed facility have been identified and adverse*  
39 *impacts will be mitigated in accordance with rules of the council applicable to the*  
40 *siting of the proposed facility; and*



1                   (C) *The proposed facility is compatible with other adjacent uses or will be*  
2                   *made compatible through measures designed to reduce adverse impacts.*

3                   The Council makes the findings discussed below and concludes that the standards for  
4 an exception to Goal 3 under ORS 469.504(2)(c) are met.

5                   Reasons Supporting an Exception

6                   The state policy embodied in Goal 3 is the preservation and maintenance of  
7 agricultural land for farm use. Several reasons support an exception to Goal 3.

8                   First, although the proposed facility would occupy more than 20 acres, it would  
9 occupy less than 1 percent of the actively farmed land adjacent to the facility. The land that  
10 would be occupied by the wind facility would not be in a single, contiguous area within which  
11 no farming activities could occur. Rather, the spacing of turbines and turbine strings would  
12 preserve most of the land upon which the facility lies for farm use. The total amount of land  
13 occupied by wind turbines (including pad areas and access road turn-outs) would be  
14 approximately 10 acres; the majority of the area occupied by the KWP would be occupied by  
15 the access roads (approximately 46.5 acres). The access roads would be available for use by  
16 the landowner in farm operations.

17                   Second, for the reasons discussed above in reference to SCZO 5.8.16 (see page 35),  
18 the facility is compatible with farm use, would not seriously interfere with accepted farm  
19 practices on adjacent land and would not materially alter the overall land use pattern of the  
20 area.

21                   Third, approval of the proposed KWP furthers the state policy embodied in Goal 13  
22 (Energy Conservation). The Guidelines for implementing Goal 13 expressly direct land use  
23 planning to utilize renewable energy sources, including wind, “whenever possible.” KIII has  
24 chosen the project site because “extensive evaluation of wind resources in various areas  
25 within Sherman County indicates that the project site has among the best wind resources for  
26 the development of wind energy generating facilities.”<sup>58</sup> It is not feasible to locate a  
27 renewable wind energy facility in the County without affecting agricultural land because the  
28 best wind resources are all located on agricultural land.

29                   Fourth, the farmers who own the land where the KWP would be located are willing to  
30 enter into land leases to allow the project to be built. In return, the landowners would receive  
31 annual lease payments. Lease payments would provide a stable, supplemental income source  
32 that would help maintain the land in farm use by increasing the economic viability of the  
33 landowners’ farm operations. The applicant estimates the total annual lease income to local  
34 landowners would amount to approximately \$330,000.<sup>59</sup>

35                   Fifth, the project would boost the local economy by creating jobs and contributions to  
36 the local tax base. The applicant estimates the number of construction jobs would range will  
37 from 100 to 120 during the 9-month construction period. Operation of the facility would

---

<sup>58</sup> App p. K-39.

<sup>59</sup> App p. K-23.

1 require 15 to 20 full-time and part-time employees.<sup>60</sup> The facility is expected to provide  
2 substantial tax revenues to the County over the life of the project.<sup>61</sup>

3 Sixth, the proposed location of the facility provides direct access to BPA’s upgraded  
4 Klondike Schoolhouse substation and new 230-kV transmission line that are being built by  
5 BPA as general system upgrades. The new BPA substation and transmission line will be the  
6 only transmission facilities in Sherman County with the capacity to carry the project’s power  
7 and the only point of interconnection to the Federal Columbia River Transmission System.  
8 The proposed access roads, collector lines, substations, meteorological towers, O&M building  
9 are all necessary to operate the KWP and must be located in the project area. The KWP would  
10 use existing roads to the extent possible. New turbine string access roads would be 20-foot  
11 wide and would be located to minimize conflict with farm uses on surrounding land.

12 Environmental, Economic, Social and Energy Consequences

13 The Council’s standards address the environmental consequences of the proposed  
14 facility. In our discussion of each of the standards, we identify the potential adverse impacts  
15 of the proposed facility and explain how those impacts would be mitigated. We discuss  
16 impacts to soils at page 46; to protected areas at page 48; to scenic areas at page 53; to  
17 threatened and endangered species at page 68; to wildlife habitat at page 72; to ambient noise  
18 levels at page 94; to wetlands at page 100; and to groundwater at page 101. The facility would  
19 have no emissions that would adversely affect air or water quality. Upon retirement of the  
20 proposed facility, the structures would be removed and the land would be restored to a useful,  
21 non-hazardous condition (see discussion of the Council’s Retirement and Financial Assurance  
22 Standard at page 16).

23 The proposed facility would have beneficial economic consequences. The facility  
24 would offer local employment opportunities by providing up to 120 jobs during construction  
25 and up to 20 jobs during operation. Annual lease payments to the landowners in the wind  
26 facility lease area would supplement income from other farm operations without significantly  
27 reducing the land base available for farming practices. In addition, the proposed facility would  
28 provide significant property tax revenue to Sherman County.

29 The Council’s standards address the potential social consequences of the KWP. In our  
30 discussion of the standards we explain how any adverse social consequences would be  
31 mitigated. The proposed facility would not cause any significant adverse impact on the ability  
32 of communities in the local area to provide services such as housing, health care, schools,  
33 police and fire protection, water and sewer, solid waste management, transportation and  
34 traffic safety (see discussion of the Council’s Public Services Standard at page 89). The  
35 facility would avoid adverse impact to historic, cultural and archaeological resources (see  
36 discussion at page 87). The proposed facility would have no adverse impact on recreational  
37 opportunities in the local area (see discussion at page 59). We address public safety issues  
38 related to the proposed facility at page 62 (Public Health and Safety Standards for Wind  
39 Energy Facilities); at page 65 (restriction of public access to wind turbines); at page 66 (Siting  
40 Standards for Transmission Lines); at page 85 (Structural Standard); and at page 102 (Public  
41 Health and Safety). During construction and operation of the facility, the certificate holder

---

<sup>60</sup> App p. U-1

<sup>61</sup> App p. U-9

1 would minimize the generation of solid waste and wastewater and would properly dispose or  
2 recycle waste materials (see discussion at page 92).

3 The “energy consequences” of the proposed facility would be the generation of  
4 approximately 91 megawatts of electricity (average electric generating capacity) that would  
5 become available to meet local and regional energy needs. This electricity would be generated  
6 from a renewable source, which furthers the state’s energy policy “to develop permanently  
7 sustainable energy resources” (ORS 469.010). To meet the on-site electrical loads (which  
8 would be less than 150 kilowatts), the facility would use electric service from the Wasco  
9 Electric Cooperative, which can accommodate the facility’s electrical needs.

10 Compatibility with adjacent uses

11 For the reasons discussed above in reference to SCZO 5.8.16 (see page 35), the facility  
12 is compatible with farm use, would not seriously interfere with accepted farm practices on  
13 adjacent land and would not materially alter the overall land use pattern of the area.

Conclusions of Law

14 Based on the foregoing findings of fact, reasoning, proposed conditions and  
15 conclusions, the Council finds that the proposed facility does not comply with SCZO Sections  
16 3.1.4 and 5.8.16(d) and therefore does not comply with the applicable substantive criteria  
17 from Sherman County. Accordingly, the Council must proceed with its land use analysis  
18 under ORS 469.504(1)(b)(B). The Council finds that the proposed facility does not comply  
19 with OAR 660-033-0130(22) and therefore does not comply with the applicable statewide  
20 planning goal (Goal 3). The Council finds that an exception to Goal 3 is justified under ORS  
21 469.504(2)(c). The Council finds that a site certificate for the facility should include  
22 Conditions (11), (13), (14), (29), (39), (40), (41), (42), (43), (44), (45), (46), (47), (53), (57),  
23 (58), (76), (81), (82), (89), (98), (100) and (104).<sup>62</sup> Based on these findings and conditions,  
24 the Council concludes that the proposed facility complies with the Land Use Standard.

**(b) Soil Protection**

**OAR 345-022-0022**

25 *To issue a site certificate, the Council must find that the design, construction,*  
26 *operation and retirement of the facility, taking into account mitigation, are not*  
27 *likely to result in a significant adverse impact to soils including, but not limited to,*  
28 *erosion and chemical factors such as salt deposition from cooling towers, land*  
29 *application of liquid effluent, and chemical spills.*  
30

Findings of Fact

31 KIII provided evidence regarding soil impacts in Exhibit I of the application. The  
32 analysis area for the Soil Protection standard is the area within the site boundary.

33 Adverse impacts to soils can affect crop production on adjacent agricultural lands,  
34 native vegetation, fish and wildlife habitat and water quality. Construction and operation of  
35 the facility could have soil impacts such as erosion, compaction and chemical spills. Because

---

<sup>62</sup> Conditions 42, 43, 47, 81 and 98 in the proposed order included the Department’s recommended revisions to those conditions as stated in the draft proposed order.

1 a wind facility does not have a cooling tower or liquid effluent, there is no potential for salt  
2 deposition.

3 KIII identified the near surface soils in the analysis area using the U.S. Soil  
4 Conservation Service Soil Survey of Sherman County, Oregon. Soil types are listed in Table  
5 I-1 of the application. Soils noted for high erosion potential in the analysis area include  
6 Anderly silt loams, Kuhl sandy loam and Mikkalo silt loams.<sup>63</sup> Based on a comparison of the  
7 soil map (App Figure I-1) with the site boundary map (Figure K-1), it appears that  
8 construction at some of the proposed turbine and access road locations would occur in areas  
9 of high erosion potential. Much of the land surrounding the project site is cropland, which is  
10 subject to erosion from agricultural activities.

#### A. Impacts during Construction

11 Wind and water erosion is of concern on both the project site and within temporarily  
12 disturbed areas. Construction of the energy facility would include removal of surface  
13 vegetation, grading and leveling operations and the use of large cranes and other heavy  
14 equipment that would temporarily increase the potential for soil erosion. Installation of  
15 underground communications and power collection systems would require trenching that  
16 could expose the affected areas to increased erosion risk.

17 Heavy equipment movement, car and truck traffic and component laydown during  
18 construction could cause soil compaction. Soil compaction in relation to this standard is a  
19 concern where it could reduce agricultural productivity or interfere with revegetation. During  
20 construction, approximately 97 acres would be temporarily disturbed for laydown and staging  
21 areas, turbine-string turn-around areas, parking and other construction-related uses.

22 There is a risk of chemical spills during construction from fuels, oils and grease  
23 associated with operation of construction equipment. Federal law (40 CFR 112) requires the  
24 operators of facilities that store quantities of oil and engage in refueling operations onsite to  
25 develop and implement a Spill Prevention, Control, and Countermeasure Plan during  
26 construction and operation.

#### B. Impacts during Operation

27 Operation of the facility would have little impact on soils. Precipitation could result in  
28 surface water collecting on structures and on concrete or gravel surfaces. Drainage from those  
29 areas could erode nearby soils. In addition, repair or maintenance of underground  
30 communications or power collection lines could expose soils to increased erosion. Small  
31 amounts of chemicals such as lubricating oils and cleaners for the turbines and herbicides for  
32 weed control would be used at the facility site and present a risk to soils from accidental  
33 spills.

#### C. Impacts during Retirement

34 Retirement would cause soil disturbance similar to construction. Use of trucks and  
35 heavy equipment could compact soils and temporarily increase the potential for soil erosion  
36 during removal of equipment, dismantling turbines, demolishing foundations and grading.  
37 Disturbance or removal of vegetation would expose soils to greater risk of wind and water

---

<sup>63</sup> App Table I-1.

1 erosion. Site restoration would be carried out subject to the terms of a final retirement plan  
2 approved by the Council, which would include measures for protection of the environment  
3 during the retirement process.

#### D. Control and Impact Mitigation Measures

4 The KWP would be subject to the requirements of the NPDES Storm Water Discharge  
5 General Permit (1200-C) and associated Erosion and Sediment Control Plan (Condition (76)).  
6 The Erosion and Sediment Control Plan would describe best management practices for  
7 erosion and sediment control and would be subject to DEQ approval. Construction truck  
8 traffic would be limited to existing and improved road surfaces to avoid soil compaction  
9 (Condition (77)). Gravel or other non-erosive covering would be spread on turbine pad areas  
10 immediately after soil exposure during construction (Condition (78)). All areas of temporary  
11 disturbance would be restored upon completion of construction (Condition (81)). During  
12 operation, facility staff would regularly inspect all project areas for signs of erosion or  
13 sedimentation and, as necessary, maintain or repair erosion control measures (Condition (82)).  
14 Measures would be taken to avoid accidental spills of hazardous materials and to remedy any  
15 spills that occur as discussed at page 92.

#### Conclusions of Law

16 The Council finds that the design, construction, operation and retirement of the  
17 proposed facility, taking into account mitigation and subject to the conditions stated in this  
18 order, are not likely to result in a significant adverse impact to soils. The Council finds that a  
19 site certificate for the facility should include Conditions (76), (77), (78), (81) and (82). Based  
20 on these findings and conditions, the Council concludes that the proposed facility complies  
21 with the Soil Protection Standard.

#### (c) Protected Areas

##### **OAR 345-022-0040**

22 *(1) Except as provided in sections (2) and (3), the Council shall not issue a site*  
23 *certificate for a proposed facility located in the areas listed below. To issue a site*  
24 *certificate for a proposed facility located outside the areas listed below, the*  
25 *Council must find that, taking into account mitigation, the design, construction*  
26 *and operation of the facility are not likely to result in significant adverse impact to*  
27 *the areas listed below. Cross-references in this rule to federal or state statutes or*  
28 *regulations are to the version of the statutes or regulations in effect as of August*  
29 *28, 2003:*  
30

31 *(a) National parks, including but not limited to Crater Lake National Park and*  
32 *Fort Clatsop National Memorial;*

33 *(b) National monuments, including but not limited to John Day Fossil Bed*  
34 *National Monument, Newberry National Volcanic Monument and Oregon Caves*  
35 *National Monument;*

36 *(c) Wilderness areas established pursuant to The Wilderness Act, 16 U.S.C.*  
37 *1131 et seq. and areas recommended for designation as wilderness areas pursuant*  
38 *to 43 U.S.C. 1782;*

1           (d) National and state wildlife refuges, including but not limited to Ankeny,  
2           Bandon Marsh, Baskett Slough, Bear Valley, Cape Meares, Cold Springs, Deer  
3           Flat, Hart Mountain, Julia Butler Hansen, Klamath Forest, Lewis and Clark,  
4           Lower Klamath, Malheur, McKay Creek, Oregon Islands, Sheldon, Three Arch  
5           Rocks, Umatilla, Upper Klamath, and William L. Finley;

6           (e) National coordination areas, including but not limited to Government  
7           Island, Ochoco and Summer Lake;

8           (f) National and state fish hatcheries, including but not limited to Eagle Creek  
9           and Warm Springs;

10          (g) National recreation and scenic areas, including but not limited to Oregon  
11          Dunes National Recreation Area, Hell's Canyon National Recreation Area, and  
12          the Oregon Cascades Recreation Area, and Columbia River Gorge National  
13          Scenic Area;

14          (h) State parks and waysides as listed by the Oregon Department of Parks and  
15          Recreation and the Willamette River Greenway;

16          (i) State natural heritage areas listed in the Oregon Register of Natural  
17          Heritage Areas pursuant to ORS 273.581;

18          (j) State estuarine sanctuaries, including but not limited to South Slough  
19          Estuarine Sanctuary, OAR Chapter 142;

20          (k) Scenic waterways designated pursuant to ORS 390.826, wild or scenic  
21          rivers designated pursuant to 16 U.S.C. 1271 et seq., and those waterways and  
22          rivers listed as potentials for designation;

23          (L) Experimental areas established by the Rangeland Resources Program,  
24          College of Agriculture, Oregon State University: the Prineville site, the Burns  
25          (Squaw Butte) site, the Starkey site and the Union site;

26          (m) Agricultural experimental stations established by the College of  
27          Agriculture, Oregon State University, including but not limited to:  
28          Coastal Oregon Marine Experiment Station, Astoria  
29          Mid-Columbia Agriculture Research and Extension Center, Hood River  
30          Agriculture Research and Extension Center, Hermiston  
31          Columbia Basin Agriculture Research Center, Pendleton  
32          Columbia Basin Agriculture Research Center, Moro  
33          North Willamette Research and Extension Center, Aurora  
34          East Oregon Agriculture Research Center, Union  
35          Malheur Experiment Station, Ontario  
36          Eastern Oregon Agriculture Research Center, Burns  
37          Eastern Oregon Agriculture Research Center, Squaw Butte  
38          Central Oregon Experiment Station, Madras  
39          Central Oregon Experiment Station, Powell Butte  
40          Central Oregon Experiment Station, Redmond  
41          Central Station, Corvallis  
42          Coastal Oregon Marine Experiment Station, Newport  
43          Southern Oregon Experiment Station, Medford

1 *Klamath Experiment Station, Klamath Falls;*

2 *(n) Research forests established by the College of Forestry, Oregon State*  
3 *University, including but not limited to McDonald Forest, Paul M. Dunn Forest,*  
4 *the Blodgett Tract in Columbia County, the Spaulding Tract in the Mary's Peak*  
5 *area and the Marchel Tract;*

6 *(o) Bureau of Land Management areas of critical environmental concern,*  
7 *outstanding natural areas and research natural areas;*

8 *(p) State wildlife areas and management areas identified in OAR chapter*  
9 *635, Division 8.*

Findings of Fact

10 KIII provided evidence about potential impacts to protected areas in Exhibit L of the  
11 application. The analysis area for the Protected Areas Standard is the area within the site  
12 boundary and 20 miles from the site boundary, including areas outside the state.

13 The proposed facility would not be located within any protected area designated under  
14 OAR 345-022-0040(1). The applicant identified 15 federal and state management areas within  
15 20 miles of the proposed facility site.<sup>64</sup> Of the 15 areas identified by the applicant, 11 are  
16 protected areas according to the list in OAR 345-022-0040.<sup>65</sup> The following table shows the  
17 11 protected areas, a reference to the applicable subparagraph of OAR 345-022-0040(1), the  
18 approximate distance and direction of each protected area from the proposed facility site and  
19 the state in which the area is located:

---

<sup>64</sup> Table L-1, App Supp Tab L, p. L-2.

<sup>65</sup> The applicant's list included Goldendale Observatory State Park, Maryhill State Park and Badger Gulch Natural Area Preserve, which are state parks and natural areas in Washington that are not listed in OAR 345-022-0040. The applicant also included the JS Burres State Recreation Site, which is owned by the State of Oregon but managed by the BLM as the "Cottonwood Recreation Site." It therefore is neither an Oregon State Park (OAR 345-022-0040(h)) nor a BLM protected area (OAR 345-022-0040(o)).

**Table 4: Protected Areas within 20 Miles**

Protected Area	Rule Reference	Distance (Miles)	Direction from KWP	State
Columbia River Gorge National Scenic Area	(g)	12.2	NW	Oregon Washington
Deschutes River State Recreation Area	(h)	12.9	NW	Oregon
Heritage Landing Day Use Area	(h)	13.5	NW	Oregon
Deschutes Federal Wild and Scenic River	(k)	8.0	W	Oregon
Deschutes State Scenic Waterway (Pelton Dam to Columbia River)	(k)	8.1	W	Oregon
Lower Deschutes Wildlife Area	(p)	7.4	W	Oregon
John Day Wildlife Refuge	(d)	0.8	E	Oregon
John Day Federal Wild and Scenic River	(k)	1.0	E	Oregon
John Day State Scenic Waterway (Parrish Creek to Tumwater Falls)	(k)	1.1	E	Oregon
Columbia Basin Agriculture Research Center (Moro)	(m)	5.0	SW	Oregon
Horn Butte Area of Critical Environmental Concern	(o)	19.3	E/NE	Oregon

**A. Noise**

1 Construction activities are likely to produce short-duration noise levels ranging from  
 2 approximately 70 dBA to 98 dBA at a distance of 50 feet from the noise source.<sup>66</sup> At the  
 3 closest point, construction noise sources would be at least 0.8 miles from the boundary of the  
 4 John Day Wildlife Refuge. At this distance, the loudest construction activity (98 dBA at 50  
 5 feet) would produce noise levels of no more than 59 dBA. With the attenuation effects of  
 6 intervening topography, the noise level is likely to be lower, in the range of 39 dBA to 49  
 7 dBA. It is unlikely that this level of noise would cause significant disturbance to wildlife in  
 8 the Refuge.<sup>67</sup>

**B. Traffic**

9 Construction traffic would access the site along US 97 from Biggs Junction at I-84 and  
 10 from the south. From US 97, construction-related vehicles would follow OR 206 to reach  
 11 Wasco and would use local Sherman County roads to reach the site. Facility construction is  
 12 anticipated to take about nine months and employ an estimated 100 to 120 workers at peak  
 13 construction periods. In addition to travel by construction workers, construction traffic would  
 14 include deliveries of heavy equipment, building materials and turbine components. KIII  
 15 anticipates that construction traffic could cause traffic delays on US 97 and local roads that  
 16 might adversely affect access on these routes to the protected areas along the John Day River  
 17 corridor (John Day Wildlife Refuge, John Day Federal Wild and Scenic River and John Day  
 18 State Scenic Waterway). Access to other protected areas would not be affected by  
 19 construction traffic. The Council finds that traffic delays affecting access to protected areas

<sup>66</sup> App Appendix X-1, p. 11.

<sup>67</sup> Memorandum from Dana Siegfried, David Evans and Associates, dated November 11, 2005.



1 along the John Day River would not result in a significant adverse impact on those areas and  
2 that access to other protected areas would be unaffected by construction-related traffic.

3 During operation, the proposed facility would employ 15 to 20 people. Road use by  
4 employees, combined with road use for deliveries and other facility-related purposes, is not  
5 likely to have a significant impact on local road traffic. The Council finds that local facility-  
6 related road use during operation of the proposed facility would not result in a significant  
7 adverse impact on any protected area.

#### C. Water Use and Wastewater Disposal

8 Construction and operation of the proposed facility would not result in a significant  
9 adverse impact on water quantity or water quality within any protected area. During  
10 construction, water would be used primarily for dust suppression and for mixing concrete. An  
11 estimated 18 million gallons of water would be used during construction. The water would be  
12 acquired by a contractor and trucked in from offsite sources that would not require a new or  
13 transferred water right. All water used during construction would be lost on or very near the  
14 site, primarily through evaporation. No water used on the site would be discharged into  
15 wetlands, lakes, rivers or streams. There would be no impact on any protected area.

16 During the operations phase, water would be used for sanitary purposes at the O&M  
17 facility and possibly for turbine blade-washing. Water for these purposes would be supplied  
18 from an on-site well. Sanitary wastewater would be discharged to an on-site septic system.  
19 Water used for blade-washing would evaporate on site. There would be no impact on any  
20 protected area.

21 The Council finds that water use and disposal during construction and operation of the  
22 proposed facility would not result in a significant adverse impact on water quantity or water  
23 quality within any protected area.

#### D. Visual Impacts

24 Wind energy facilities have no emissions to affect air quality or visibility. Visual  
25 impacts would result from the visibility of wind turbine structures from locations within a  
26 protected area that might adversely affect a visual resource for which the area is designated as  
27 protected. In evaluating the visual impact of wind turbines on protected areas near the  
28 Stateline Wind Project, the Council found that the view of the turbines would not be  
29 significant at distances of five miles or more from the site (Final Order for the Stateline Wind  
30 Project, p. 48). Although the turbine towers for the proposed KWP are taller than those in  
31 operation at Stateline (approximately 80 meters at hub height compared to 50 meters for the  
32 Stateline turbines), the difference would not be significant when viewed from a distance of  
33 five miles or more.

34 Portions of the areas identified in Table 4 that lie along the John Day River are within  
35 five miles from the site. Portions of the John Day Wildlife Refuge are within five miles of the  
36 proposed facility, but the wildlife refuge area is protected because it provides wildlife habitat,  
37 and it is not managed primarily for its scenic views. The John Day Federal Wild and Scenic  
38 River and the John Day State Scenic Waterway are managed, in part, for outstanding scenic  
39 quality. KIII used computer modeling to determine what parts of the KWP would be visible  
40 from the John Day River. The applicant found that the tops of some turbine towers would be  
41 “intermittently visible” from the river between river miles 15.2 and 16.8. More of the project

1 would be visible from higher locations on the river canyon walls with the highest likelihood  
2 of project visibility occurring downstream of the McDonald Crossing (river mile 20.7).

3 The Council finds that although parts of the KWP might be visible from some  
4 locations within protected areas along the John Day River, the visual impact of the facility  
5 would not result in a significant adverse impact to these protected areas. In addition, the  
6 Council finds that the visual impact of the proposed facility, if it is visible at all, would be  
7 insignificant in protected areas located five miles or more from the facility.

#### Conclusions of Law

8 The Council finds that the proposed facility is not located in a protected area as listed  
9 in OAR 345-022-0040 and that the design, construction and operation of the proposed facility,  
10 taking into account mitigation and subject to the conditions stated in this order, are not likely  
11 to result in significant adverse impact to any protected area. The Council finds that a site  
12 certificate for the facility should include Conditions (98), (99) and (100). Based on these  
13 findings and conditions, the Council concludes that the proposed facility complies with the  
14 Protected Areas Standard.

#### **(d) Scenic and Aesthetic Values**

##### **OAR 345-022-0080**

15 *(1) Except for facilities described in section (2), to issue a site certificate, the*  
16 *Council must find that the design, construction, operation and retirement of the*  
17 *facility, taking into account mitigation, are not likely to result in significant*  
18 *adverse impact to scenic and aesthetic values identified as significant or important*  
19 *in applicable federal land management plans or in local land use plans in the*  
20 *analysis area described in the project order.*  
21

22 \*\*\*

#### Findings of Fact

23 KIII provided evidence about potential impacts to scenic and aesthetic values in  
24 Exhibit R of the application.<sup>68</sup> The analysis area for the Scenic and Aesthetic Values Standard  
25 is the area within the site boundary and 30 miles from the site boundary, including areas  
26 outside the state. In applying this standard, the Council focuses on the effects of facility  
27 structures on “scenic and aesthetic values identified as significant or important in applicable  
28 federal land management plans or in local land use plans in the analysis area.”

29 The tallest structures that would be part of the proposed KWP are the turbine towers,  
30 and these structures, therefore, are the visual elements of the facility more likely to be visible  
31 from a distance. In evaluating the visual impact of wind turbines on protected areas near the  
32 Stateline Wind Project, the Council found that the view of the turbines would not be  
33 significant at distances of five miles or more from the site (Final Order for the Stateline Wind  
34 Project, p. 48). Although the turbine towers for the proposed KWP are taller than those in  
35 operation at Stateline (approximately 80 meters at hub height compared to 50 meters for the  
36 Stateline turbines), the difference would not be significant when viewed from a distance of  
37 five miles or more.

---

<sup>68</sup> Exhibit R (Revised September 16, 2005), App Supp, Tab R.

#### A. Visual Features of the Site and the Proposed Facility

1           The proposed KWP site occupies an overall area of approximately 23 square miles.  
2   Within that area, up to 165 wind turbine towers and tower pad areas, approximately 19 miles  
3   of new access roads, an O&M building, two new substations and up to nine miles of  
4   aboveground transmission line would be constructed on approximately 64 acres of land.  
5   Turbines would be arrayed in “strings” spaced about a mile apart. The turbine towers would  
6   be approximately 80 meters (263 feet) tall at the turbine hub, with an overall height of 121  
7   meters (397 feet) including the length of the turbine blades. The towers would be smooth,  
8   tubular steel structures painted a neutral gray or white color, and other facility structures  
9   would be painted in a neutral color to blend with the surrounding landscape (Conditions (98)  
10   and (99)). Turbine tower lighting required by the FAA would make the facility visible at  
11   night.<sup>69</sup> In addition, three meteorological towers would be built. The meteorological towers  
12   would be non-guyed steel towers, approximately 80 meters tall.

13           A proposed 3.5-mile, 230-kV transmission line would be supported on wood or steel  
14   poles approximately 110 feet tall, and up to 5.5 miles of aboveground collector line would be  
15   supported on shorter wood or steel poles. The O&M building would cover approximately  
16   5,000 square feet. The proposed substation near Schoolhouse would occupy approximately 4  
17   acres of land, and the proposed substation near Webfoot would occupy a portion of a 4-acre  
18   parcel on which the O&M building would be located.

#### B. Effect on Identified Scenic Values

19           KIII considered the following managed areas within the analysis area for potential  
20   scenic values:<sup>70</sup>

---

<sup>69</sup> The FAA has recently issued guidance regarding daytime and nighttime visibility of wind energy facilities. James W. Patterson, Jr., *Development of Obstruction Lighting Standards for Wind Turbine Farms* (FAA, November 2005).

<sup>70</sup> OAR 345-022-0080 requires consideration of “applicable federal land management plans,” which would include areas such as National Forests or National Wildlife Refuges, and “local land use plans,” which would include tribal lands, state lands, counties and incorporated cities in the analysis area.

**Table 5: Land Management Areas**

<b>Area</b>	<b>Management</b>	<b>Location</b>
Columbia River Gorge	Federal	Oregon Washington
John Day River	Federal/State	Oregon
Oregon National Historic Trail	Federal	Oregon
Lower Deschutes River	Federal/State	Oregon
Lower Klickitat River Wild and Scenic River	Federal	Washington
Spokane District (BLM)	Federal	Washington
Journey Through Time Scenic Byway	State	Oregon
Sherman County	County	Oregon
Wasco County	County	Oregon
Gilliam County	County	Oregon
Morrow County	County	Oregon
Klickitat County	County	Washington
Yakima County	County	Washington

1            Columbia River Gorge

2            The Columbia River Gorge National Scenic Area (CRGNSA) is a federally managed  
3 area. The management plan describes the area as “world renowned for its outstanding scenic  
4 beauty.”<sup>71</sup> The plan identifies “key viewing areas” as areas that “are important public vantage  
5 points from which Gorge landscapes are viewed” and emphasizes protection of these areas.  
6 The plan further identifies areas of “landscape significance” as areas that are “both visually  
7 diverse and seen from important viewpoints.”

8            The applicant listed the following “key viewing areas” in the Scenic Area and within  
9 the analysis area for the KWP: Interstate 84 (I-84), Historic Columbia River Highway,  
10 Washington State Route 14 (SR-14), the Columbia River and the Rowena Plateau. The  
11 applicant listed the following Scenic Travel Corridors within the analysis area: I-84, Historic  
12 Columbia River Highway, SR-14 and Washington State Route 142.

13            The applicant’s visibility analysis indicated that some portion of the proposed facility  
14 might be visible from the CRGNSA but that “almost without exception, topography or  
15 vegetation would screen the proposed facility from view.” Although it is possible that parts of  
16 the facility would be visible in the distant background from some areas, the visual impact of  
17 the facility would be a subordinate element of the landscape. The nearest boundary of the  
18 CRGNSA lies more than ten miles from the proposed KWP site. For these reasons, the  
19 Council finds that the proposed facility is not likely to result in a significant adverse impact to  
20 the important scenic values of the CRGNSA.

21            John Day River

22            The Bureau of Land Management (BLM) manages the John Day River Canyon as an  
23 “area of high visual quality” and has designated the area as a Visual Resource Management  
24 Class II resource.<sup>72</sup> The main stem of the river from its mouth at the Columbia River to river

---

<sup>71</sup> App Supp, Tab R, Appendix R-2, *Management Plan for the Columbia River Gorge National Scenic Area*.

<sup>72</sup> App Supp, Tab R, Appendix R-2, *John Day River Proposed Management Plan* (June 2000), p. 58.

1 mile 89 lies within the analysis area. This area is also a designated State Scenic Waterway.  
2 Two sites along the John Day River within the analysis area are identified as Special  
3 Management Areas: the Oregon Train Historic Sites at Fourmile Canyon and McDonald  
4 Crossing and the John Day River Canyon.

5 The applicant described the potential visual impact of the proposed facility on the John  
6 Day River area using computer modeling and visibility analyses, field investigation,  
7 interviews with local, state and federal agency staff and visual simulations. Portions of the  
8 proposed facility would be visible from the river within the John Day River Canyon between  
9 river mile 15 and 17 and from areas near McDonald Crossing. Regarding protection of visual  
10 resources of the John Day and Deschutes river canyons, the BLM prioritizes areas “normally  
11 seen from these rivers.”<sup>73</sup> Portions of the facility would be visible from many vantage points  
12 at higher elevation along the canyon walls, but these areas have limited access. The Oregon  
13 Parks and Recreation Department administers the state’s Scenic Waterways Act, and its  
14 regulations are aimed at maintaining the scenic qualities as seen from the river.<sup>74</sup>

15 The applicant’s modeling showed that portions of ten turbines would be visible from  
16 the John Day River at different vantage points. The applicant then identified five viewpoints  
17 that represented locations from which the most turbines would be visible at any given time  
18 (“worst case scenarios”). The nearest visible turbine would be more than two miles away from  
19 any of the five viewpoints. The applicant provided visual simulations, showing that in most  
20 cases only the blade tips would be visible above the ridgeline as viewed from the river.<sup>75</sup> The  
21 visual impact of the facility in these “worst case” examples would be a very small element  
22 within the landscape. The impact would affect only a few small segments of the John Day  
23 River. For these reasons, the Council finds that construction and operation of the facility  
24 would not result in significant adverse impact to the significant or important scenic and  
25 aesthetic values within the John Day River area.

#### 26 Oregon National Historic Trail

27 The Oregon National Historic Trail received federal designation to commemorate the  
28 historic travel route and to promote its preservation, interpretation and public use and  
29 appreciation. The Trail passes through six states and covers 2,130 miles. Within the analysis  
30 area are five “high potential” sites: Fourmile Canyon, John Day River Crossing, Biggs  
31 Junction, Deschutes River Crossing and The Dalles Complex. The management plan does not  
32 identify specific scenic or aesthetic values beyond these five sites. “High potential” sites are  
33 sites that have potential to interpret the Trail’s historical significance, that afford a high-  
34 quality recreational experience and greater than average scenic values.

35 Based on modeling results, field investigation and interviews with Oregon Department  
36 of Parks and Recreation staff, the applicant found that the proposed KWP would be visible  
37 from only one of the five high-potential sites in the analysis area. Portions of four KWP  
38 turbines would be visible from the John Day River and at locations along its banks at the John  
39 Day River Crossing (McDonald Ford), although the facility would not be visible from the

---

<sup>73</sup> App Supp, Tab R, Appendix R-2, *Two Rivers Resource Management Plan: Record of Decision* (June 1986), p. 32.

<sup>74</sup> See, for example, *The Oregon Scenic Waterways Program: A Landowner’s Guide* (Oregon Parks and Recreation Department).

<sup>75</sup> App Supp, Tab R, Figures R-18 through R-22.

1 BLM interpretive site near the crossing. The applicant provided a visual simulation, showing  
2 that only the blade tips of the turbines would be visible above the ridgeline as viewed from the  
3 river. The Council finds that, where visible at all, the KWP is not likely to result in significant  
4 adverse impact to the scenic quality of the John Day River Crossing site or the overall scenic  
5 values associated with the Oregon National Historic Trail.

6 Lower Deschutes River

7 The Lower Deschutes River is a Federal Wild and Scenic River and an Oregon State  
8 Scenic Waterway. Based on modeling results, field investigation and interviews with BLM  
9 and Oregon Department of Parks and Recreation staff, the applicant found that the proposed  
10 KWP would not be visible from the Lower Deschutes River Canyon. The closest wind  
11 turbines to any part of the Lower Deschutes River Canyon would be at least seven miles  
12 away. The Council finds that the proposed KWP would therefore not have any significant  
13 impact on visual resources along the designated Deschutes River resource areas.

14 Lower Klickitat River Wild and Scenic River

15 The lower ten miles of the Klickitat River is a Federal Wild and Scenic River. The  
16 KWP would not be visible from any part of the designated area. The area lies entirely in the  
17 State of Washington approximately 30 miles from the KWP site.

18 Spokane District (BLM)

19 The applicant states that the BLM lands within the Spokane District are not managed  
20 for scenic quality, based on an interview with BLM staff. There is a wildflower viewing area  
21 more than 25 miles from the KWP site, but the KWP would not have any adverse impact on  
22 viewing wildflowers in the area.

23 Journey Through Time Scenic Byway

24 The Journey Through Time Tour Route is managed by the Oregon Department of  
25 Transportation. It is an Oregon Scenic Byway running from Baker City to Biggs. Within the  
26 analysis area, the Byway follows US Highway 97. Although there are scenic areas along  
27 Highway 97, the Journey Through Time Tour Route Management Plan does not identify any  
28 significant or important scenic or aesthetic values in the analysis area. The goals of the  
29 management plan are primarily to create jobs and economic opportunities and to preserve the  
30 heritage and rural lifestyle of the communities along the route.

31 Sherman County

32 The Sherman County Comprehensive Plan identifies scenic resources within the  
33 County. In SCCP Section XI, Finding XI identifies “rock outcroppings, trees, the John Day  
34 River Canyon and the Deschutes River Canyon” as “important features of the County’s  
35 landscape. The Finding also notes “scenic highway” designations by ODOT. The related goal  
36 is SCCP Goal X: “Preserve the integrity of the Sherman County Landscape.” The single  
37 policy under this goal is: “Trees should be considered an important feature of the landscape  
38 and therefore the County Court shall encourage the retention of this resource when practical.”  
39 The proposed KWP would not require the removal of any trees. The Council finds that the  
40 proposed KWP would not result in a significant adverse impact to the scenic resources  
41 identified in the local Sherman County land use plan.

42 The visual impacts of the proposed facility on the Deschutes and John Day River  
43 Canyons and on US Highway 97 have been described above. In addition, the SCCP identifies

1 I-80 and Oregon Highways 206 and 216 as scenic highways, but ODOT does not list these  
2 routes as state or federal “scenic byways.”<sup>76</sup>

3 Sherman County has already approved conditional use permits for the Klondike I and  
4 II wind energy projects. In approving Klondike II, the County Planning Commission found  
5 the wind project to be “consistent with Section XI of the County Comprehensive Plan.”<sup>77</sup>

6 Wasco County

7 The applicant states that the Wasco County Comprehensive plan identifies the  
8 following “outstanding scenic and recreational areas”: the Columbia River Gorge, areas  
9 within the Deschutes River canyon or designated as a state scenic waterway, areas seen from  
10 the John Day River or designated as a state scenic waterway, Rock Creek Reservoir, Pine  
11 Hollow Lake and lands within the White River Canyon. The visual impacts of the proposed  
12 facility on the Columbia Gorge and on the Deschutes and John Day River Canyons have been  
13 described above. White River Falls State Park lies just at the edge of the 30-mile analysis  
14 area, although most of the White River Canyon itself is not within the analysis area. The  
15 Council finds that the proposed facility is unlikely to have a significant impact on the visual  
16 qualities of the White River Canyon due to the distance from the site and intervening  
17 topography. The nearest parts of Wasco County are eight miles or more from the proposed  
18 KWP. The Council finds that the proposed facility would not have a significant adverse effect  
19 on important scenic resources in Wasco County.

20 Gilliam County

21 The applicant states that the Gilliam County Comprehensive Plan, Part 5, identifies  
22 “rock outcroppings marking the rim and walls of steep canyon slopes” as important scenic  
23 resources. The Council finds that the proposed KWP is not likely to have a significant impact  
24 on viewing rock outcroppings and scenic canyons in Gilliam County. In addition, the Plan  
25 identifies the John Day River corridor as a scenic resource. The visual impact of the proposed  
26 facility on the John Day River Canyon has been described above. The nearest parts of Gilliam  
27 County are east of the John Day River, at least two miles from the KWP site.

28 Morrow County

29 Based on personal communication with Morrow County Planning Director Carla  
30 McLane, the applicant states that there are no significant or important scenic values within the  
31 analysis area that are identified by the Morrow County Comprehensive Plan. The nearest parts  
32 of Morrow County are at least 20 miles from the KWP site.

33 Klickitat County

34 Klickitat County, Washington, lies north of Sherman County on the north side of the  
35 Columbia River. Based on personal communication with Klickitat County Planning Director  
36 Curt Dryer, the applicant states that there are no significant or important scenic values within  
37 the analysis area that have been identified by Klickitat County. The nearest parts of Klickitat  
38 County are at least nine miles from the KWP site.

---

<sup>76</sup> ODOT website, <http://egov.oregon.gov/ODOT/HWY/SCENICBYWAYS/proponets.shtml> (October 17, 2005)

<sup>77</sup> Planning Commission Order, June 3, 2004, p. 9.

1 Yakima County

2 The portion of Yakima County, Washington, that is within the analysis area is  
3 completely within the Yakama Reservation. The applicant states that the Yakama have no  
4 land management plan that identifies significant or important scenic values and that the  
5 Yakima County Policy Plan does not identify specific scenic resources within the analysis  
6 area. The nearest parts of Yakima County are approximately 25 miles from the KWP site.

Conclusions of Law

7 The Council finds that the design, construction, operation and retirement of the  
8 facility, taking into account mitigation, are not likely to result in significant adverse impact to  
9 scenic and aesthetic values identified as significant or important in applicable federal land  
10 management plans or in local land use plans in the analysis area. The Council finds that a site  
11 certificate for the facility should include Conditions (98), (99) and (100). Based on these  
12 findings and conditions, the Council concludes that the proposed facility complies with the  
13 Scenic and Aesthetic Values Standard.

**(e) Recreation**

14 **OAR 345-022-0100**

15 *(1) Except for facilities described in section (2), to issue a site certificate, the*  
16 *Council must find that the design, construction and operation of a facility, taking*  
17 *into account mitigation, are not likely to result in a significant adverse impact to*  
18 *important recreational opportunities in the analysis area as described in the*  
19 *project order. The Council shall consider the following factors in judging the*  
20 *importance of a recreational opportunity:*

21 *(a) Any special designation or management of the location;*

22 *(b) The degree of demand;*

23 *(c) Outstanding or unusual qualities;*

24 *(d) Availability or rareness;*

25 *(e) Irreplaceability or irretrievability of the opportunity.*

26 \* \* \*

Findings of Fact

A. Recreational Opportunities in the Analysis Area

27 KIII provided information about compliance with the Council's Recreation Standard  
28 in Exhibit T of the application. The analysis area for the Recreation Standard is the area  
29 within the site boundary and five miles from the site boundary.

30 Recreational opportunities within the analysis area include upland bird and big game  
31 hunting, rafting, boating, fishing, sightseeing, nature and wildlife photography, bicycling,  
32 horseback riding, hiking and camping. Within the site boundary, there may be some  
33 opportunity for bird or deer hunting on private property with permission of the landowner. In  
34 addition, historic trail alignments might be viewed from county roads.



1 KIII identified the following recreational opportunities in the analysis area and  
2 assessed their importance based on the factors listed in OAR 345-022-0100:

3 John Day River

4 The analysis area contains a segment of the John Day River (approximately from  
5 river mile 5 to river mile 26). This segment is included within both federal and state special  
6 designations as a Federal Wild and Scenic River and a State Scenic Waterway. In addition,  
7 the segment is included in the state-designated John Day Wildlife Refuge. There are two  
8 developed Bureau of Land Management day use areas along the John Day within the analysis  
9 area: the Oregon Trail Interpretive Site near McDonald Crossing and the Rock Creek  
10 recreation area.

11 Recreational activities in this segment of the John Day include primarily boating,  
12 rafting and fishing and may also include bird hunting, sightseeing and nature photography.  
13 Demand (or usage) may be considered moderate to high. Outstanding recreational values are  
14 associated with the river's scenic, fish and wildlife, geological, paleontological and  
15 archaeological attributes as well as significant botanical and ecological features. Based on  
16 these qualities and the location and setting, the recreational opportunity may be considered  
17 uncommon and irreplaceable. The Council finds that this segment of the John Day River is an  
18 important recreational opportunity.

19 Journey Through Time Scenic Byway

20 A portion of US Highway 97 is a state-designated Scenic Byway, including a segment  
21 that runs through the analysis area (approximately from milepost 0 to milepost 36). The  
22 designation is based on the history of the area. There are no developed scenic overlooks or  
23 waysides in the analysis area. The associated recreational activity is sightseeing, and the  
24 demand may be considered moderate, although the availability of scenic views in the area is  
25 common. Nevertheless, because the segment of the highway within the analysis area is  
26 unique, it may be considered irreplaceable. The Council finds that this segment of the Journey  
27 Through Time Scenic Byway is an important recreational opportunity.

28 Historic Trail Alignments

29 The Oregon Trail and the Barlow Road Cutoff Trail run through the analysis area,  
30 including portions within the site boundary. Most of the area within the analysis area has been  
31 developed, primarily for agriculture. Development has largely obliterated visible evidence of  
32 these historic trails in the analysis area. There are no intact trail segments within the site  
33 boundary, and the only accessible intact segment within the analysis area is near the  
34 McDonald Crossing within the John Day River corridor. The recreational opportunity is  
35 limited to visiting and viewing the approximate historic alignments from county roads.

36 The historic trail alignments are outstanding because of their historical significance.  
37 Demand (or interest) in the alignments may be considered moderate. The opportunity to view  
38 developed areas of the alignment is common and replaceable, although views of intact  
39 segments are rare and irreplaceable. The Council finds that the historic trail alignments are  
40 important recreational opportunities.

41 Sherman County Historical Museum

42 The Sherman County Historical Museum is located in Moro, the county seat. The  
43 associated recreational opportunity is sightseeing (and the educational value of viewing

1 historic artifacts). Demand is low to moderate, based on reported visitor use. The opportunity  
2 may be considered neither rare nor irreplaceable, due to the existence of other similar  
3 historical museums outside the analysis area. The Council finds that the Sherman County  
4 Historical Museum is not an “important” recreational opportunity and that the design,  
5 construction and operation of the proposed KWP would have no effect on the museum as a  
6 recreational opportunity.

7 Sherman County Fairgrounds and RV Park

8 The Sherman County Fairgrounds and RV Park are located in Moro. The associated  
9 recreational opportunities are the sightseeing (events at the fairgrounds) and possibly  
10 camping. Demand for this opportunity is low to moderate. There are no unusual or  
11 outstanding qualities, and the opportunity is common and replaceable. The Council finds that  
12 the Sherman County Fairgrounds and RV Park is not an important recreational opportunity  
13 according to the factors listed in the Recreation Standard.

14 DeMoss Springs Memorial Park

15 The DeMoss Springs Memorial Park is a county park located between Wasco and  
16 Moro on US Highway 97. It marks the location of the DeMoss family town site. The family  
17 settled at the site in 1883. Park facilities include two shelters, a picnic area and interpretive  
18 signs. The recreational opportunity is sightseeing. Demand is low to moderate. The park has  
19 no unusual or outstanding features. It may be considered uncommon, due to its local historic  
20 significance, but the recreational opportunity is not irreplaceable. The Council finds that the  
21 DeMoss Springs Memorial Park is not an important recreational opportunity according to the  
22 factors listed in the Recreation Standard.

23 Moro City Park

24 Moro City Park facilities include picnic tables, a playground and restrooms. Demand  
25 (usage) is low. The recreational opportunity has no outstanding or unusual qualities and is  
26 common and replaceable. The Council finds that the Moro City Park is not an important  
27 recreational opportunity according to the factors listed in the Recreation Standard.

28 Wasco City Park

29 Wasco City Park has no outstanding or unusual qualities and is common and  
30 replaceable. Demand (usage) is low. The Council finds that the Wasco City Park is not an  
31 important recreational opportunity according to the factors listed in the Recreation Standard.

32 Bird and Deer Hunting

33 Hunting in the analysis area occurs primarily in the John Day River corridor. Demand  
34 for this recreational opportunity is low to moderate. There are no unusual or outstanding  
35 features of the hunting opportunity in the analysis area, and many other locations for hunting  
36 exist outside the analysis area. This recreational opportunity is common and replaceable. The  
37 Council finds that the opportunity for hunting in the analysis area is not an important  
38 recreational opportunity according to the factors listed in the Recreation Standard.

B. Potential Impact on Important Recreational Opportunities

39 Based on the analysis above, the Council finds that important recreational  
40 opportunities exist within the analysis area associated with the following features: John Day  
41 River, Journey Through Time Scenic Byway and historic trail alignments. Design,

1 construction and operation of the proposed facility would have no direct effect on any  
2 recreation opportunities in the analysis area. The only recreation-related feature within the site  
3 boundary are segments of the historic trail alignments, but because there are no visible signs  
4 of the trails within the site boundary, the proposed wind energy facility would have no  
5 adverse impact on any physical remnant of the trails. The certificate holder would enhance the  
6 existing Oregon Trail historical marker near Biggs in cooperation with the Sherman County  
7 Historical Society (Condition (52)). Wind turbines might be visible from some locations  
8 within the John Day River corridor and along the Scenic Byway. Construction noise and wind  
9 turbine noise may be audible at some locations on segments of the historic trail alignments  
10 and within the John Day River corridor. Short-term traffic delays may occur on parts of the  
11 Scenic Byway due to construction traffic, but traffic impact during operation of the proposed  
12 KWP would be insignificant. These impacts are not likely to interfere significantly with the  
13 recreational opportunities for hunting, rafting, boating, fishing, sightseeing, nature and  
14 wildlife photography, bicycling, horseback riding, hiking or camping within the analysis area.

#### Conclusions of Law

15 The Council finds that the design, construction and operation of the proposed facility,  
16 taking into account mitigation and subject to the conditions stated in this order, are not likely  
17 to result in significant adverse impact to important recreational opportunities in the analysis  
18 area. The Council concludes that the proposed facility complies with the Recreation Standard.  
19 There are no conditions specifically related to this finding, but other conditions may serve to  
20 mitigate the impact of the facility on the enjoyment of recreational opportunities (for example,  
21 Conditions (52), (98), (99) and (100)).

#### **(f) Public Health and Safety Standards for Wind Energy Facilities**

##### **OAR 345-024-0010**

22 \* \* \*

23  
24 *(2) To issue a site certificate for a proposed wind energy facility, the Council must*  
25 *find that the applicant:*

26 *(a) Can design, construct and operate the facility to exclude members of the public*  
27 *from close proximity to the turbine blades and electrical equipment;*

28 *(b) Can design, construct and operate the facility to preclude structural failure of*  
29 *the tower or blades that could endanger the public safety and to have adequate*  
30 *safety devices and testing procedures designed to warn of impending failure and to*  
31 *minimize the consequences of such failure.*

#### Findings of Fact

32 Because the proposed facility would be located on private property, public access  
33 would be limited. Turbine towers would be located at least 450 feet from any residence or  
34 public road (Condition (59)). Turbine blade tips would be approximately 40 meters above  
35 ground at the closest point of rotation. Towers would be smooth steel structures with no  
36 exterior ladders or access to the turbine blades. Tower entry doors would be locked  
37 (Condition (60)). There would be no public access to the nacelles or turbine tower interiors or  
38 to the electrical equipment contained therein. Generator step-up transformers would be  
39 located within locked cabinets at the base of each tower (Condition (64)).

1 Towers and tower foundations, as well as aboveground transmission line support  
2 structures would be designed according to applicable building codes to avoid failure or  
3 collapse (Condition (54)). During construction, the certificate holder would follow  
4 manufacturers' recommended handling instructions and procedures to prevent damage to  
5 towers or blades that could lead to failure (Condition (61)).

6 The certificate holder would have an operational safety monitoring program and  
7 would inspect turbine blades on a regular basis for signs of wear (Condition (62)). All  
8 turbines would have self-monitoring devices, linked to sensors at the O&M building to alert  
9 operators to potentially dangerous conditions (Condition (63)).

10 Electric transformers and other equipment associated with the two proposed  
11 substations would be enclosed by a fence with a locked gate and otherwise be made  
12 inaccessible to the public (Condition (58)). Warning signs would be posted as required by law  
13 for the safety of the public (Condition (98)).

### Conclusions of Law

14 The Council finds that KIII can design, construct and operate the facility to exclude  
15 members of the public from close proximity to the turbine blades and electrical equipment.  
16 The Council further finds that KIII can design, construct and operate the facility to preclude  
17 structural failure of the tower or blades that could endanger the public safety and to have  
18 adequate safety devices and testing procedures designed to warn of impending failure and to  
19 minimize the consequences of such failure. The Council finds that a site certificate for the  
20 facility should include Conditions (54), (58), (59), (60), (61), (62), (63), (64) and (98). Based  
21 on these findings and conditions, the Council concludes that the proposed facility complies  
22 with the Public Health and Safety Standards for Wind Energy Facilities.

### **(g) Siting Standards for Wind Energy Facilities**

#### **OAR 345-024-0015**

23  
24 *To issue a site certificate for a proposed wind energy facility, the Council must*  
25 *find that the applicant:*

26 *(1) Can design and construct the facility to reduce visual impact by methods*  
27 *including, but not limited to:*

28 *(a) Not using the facility for placement of advertising, except that advertising does*  
29 *not include the manufacturer's label or signs required by law;*

30 *(b) Using the minimum lighting necessary for safety and security purposes and*  
31 *using techniques to prevent casting glare from the site, except as otherwise*  
32 *required by the Federal Aviation Administration or the Oregon Department of*  
33 *Transportation, Transportation Development Branch, Aeronautics Section; and*

34 *(c) Using only those signs necessary for facility operation and safety and signs*  
35 *required by law;*

36 *(2) Can design and construct the facility to restrict public access by the following*  
37 *methods:*

- 1           (a) For a horizontal-axis wind energy facility with tubular towers, using locked  
2           access sufficient to prevent unauthorized entry to the interior of the tower;
- 3           (b) For a horizontal-axis wind energy facility with lattice-type towers:
- 4                 (A) Removal of wind facility tower climbing fixtures to 12 feet from the  
5                 ground;
- 6                 (B) Installation of a locking, anti-climb device on the wind facility tower; or
- 7                 (C) Installation of a protective fence at least 6 feet high with a locking gate; or
- 8           (c) For a vertical-axis wind energy facility, installation of a protective fence at  
9           least 6 feet high with a locking gate;
- 10          (3) Can design and construct facility to reduce cumulative adverse environmental  
11          impacts in the vicinity to the extent practicable by measures including, but not  
12          limited to, the following, where applicable:
- 13                 (a) Using existing roads to provide access to the facility site, or if new roads are  
14                 needed, minimizing the amount of land used for new roads and locating them to  
15                 reduce adverse environmental impacts;
- 16                 (b) Combining transmission lines and points of connection to local distribution  
17                 lines;
- 18                 (c) Connecting the facility to existing substations, or if new substations are  
19                 needed, minimizing the number of new substations; and
- 20                 (d) Avoiding, to the extent practicable, the creation of artificial habitat for raptors  
21                 or raptor prey. Artificial habitat may include, but is not limited to:
- 22                         (A) Above-ground portions of foundations surrounded by soil where weeds can  
23                         accumulate;
- 24                         (B) Electrical equipment boxes on or near the ground that can provide shelter  
25                         and warmth; and
- 26                         (C) Horizontal perching opportunities on the towers or related structures.

### Findings of Fact

#### A. Visual Impact

27           The wind turbines would be mounted on tubular steel towers of uniform height. The  
28           towers would be uniformly painted a neutral gray or white color. No advertising signs would  
29           be posted at the facility. Turbine components may be printed with the manufacturer's logo.  
30           There would be no signs at the facility except signs required by law or necessary for health  
31           and safety purposes (Condition (98)).

32           Turbines would have the minimum lighting required by the Federal Aviation Agency  
33           including any revised guidelines. The O&M building would have low impact (focused  
34           downward) exterior lighting for safety and security purposes (Condition (100)).

## B. Restriction of Public Access

1 Because the wind turbines would be located on private property, public access to the  
2 site would be limited. Each tower would have a locked entry door at ground level restricting  
3 access to authorized personnel (Condition (60)). The facility would be a horizontal-axis wind  
4 energy facility with tubular towers, and therefore OAR 345-024-0015(2)(b) and (c) do not  
5 apply.

## C. Cumulative Environmental Effects

6 The proposed KWP (up to 165 turbines) is located near the Klondike I (16 turbines)  
7 and Klondike II (50 turbines) projects that are already in operation. In addition, a site  
8 certificate application for the proposed Biglow Canyon Wind Farm (up to 225 turbines) is  
9 currently under Council review. The nearby Biglow project site is north of the KWP site. If  
10 the maximum number of proposed KWP and Biglow wind turbines are approved and built,  
11 there would be a cumulative total of 456 wind turbines in the immediate area.

### Access Roads

12  
13 KIII considered and analyzed potential adverse environmental impacts in locating the  
14 proposed new access roads. The construction of new roads would be limited to locations  
15 within the lease boundary. In addition, improvements would be made to some existing public  
16 roads, including grading and graveling. Road construction and improvement would not  
17 significantly impact any wetlands, other waters of the state or fish and wildlife habitat.

### Transmission Lines and Substations

18  
19 Transmission lines to collect the power generated by individual wind turbines would  
20 be predominantly underground, although a maximum of 5.5 miles of collector line might be  
21 build aboveground due to geotechnical constraints. Approximately half of this line (18.3  
22 miles) would be constructed within existing county road right-of-way. Power from the eastern  
23 section of the facility would be routed to a collector substation about 0.75 miles west of  
24 Webfoot. From this collector substation, aboveground power lines, hung on single wood or  
25 steel poles of a type similar to other power lines in the area, would carry the power  
26 approximately 3.5 miles to the BPA Klondike Schoolhouse Substation. Power from the  
27 western section of the facility would be routed underground to a new substation next to the  
28 BPA Klondike Schoolhouse Substation. There would be a single point of connection with the  
29 BPA transmission system at that substation.

### Raptor Protection

30  
31 The facility would be designed to avoid creating artificial habitat for raptors or raptor  
32 prey. Turbine pad areas would be graveled to reduce the potential for erosion and weed  
33 infestation (Condition (78)). An ongoing weed control plan would be implemented (Condition  
34 (89)). Pad-mounted transformers at each turbine would be designed to avoid use by raptors or  
35 prey species as artificial habitat (64)). The turbines will use tubular towers rather than lattice  
36 towers to avoid creating horizontal perching opportunities. All transmission support poles  
37 would conform to raptor protection guidelines recommended by the Avian Powerline  
38 Interaction Committee and would have anti-perching devices (Condition (90)).  
39 Meteorological towers will be free-standing 80-meter pole structures with no guy wires.

## Conclusions of Law

1           The Council finds that the proposed design and construction of the KWP would reduce  
2 visual impact, restrict public access and reduce cumulative adverse environmental impacts in  
3 accordance with the requirements of OAR 345-024-0015. The Council finds that a site  
4 certificate for the facility should include Conditions (60), (64), (78), (89), (90) (98) and (100).  
5 Based on these findings and conditions, the Council concludes that the proposed facility  
6 complies with the Council’s Siting Standards for Wind Energy Facilities.

### **(h) Siting Standards for Transmission Lines**

#### **OAR 345-024-0090**

7           *To issue a site certificate for a facility that includes any high voltage transmission*  
8 *line under Council jurisdiction, the Council must find that the applicant:*  
9

10           *(1) Can design, construct and operate the proposed transmission line so that*  
11 *alternating current electric fields do not exceed 9 kV per meter at one meter above*  
12 *the ground surface in areas accessible to the public;*

13           *(2) Can design, construct and operate the proposed transmission line so that*  
14 *induced currents resulting from the transmission line and related or supporting*  
15 *facilities will be as low as reasonably achievable.*

## Findings of Fact

16           This standard addresses safety hazards associated with electric fields around  
17 transmission lines.<sup>78</sup> The proposed KWP includes an aboveground 230-kV transmission line  
18 approximately 3.5 miles in length from the collector substation near Webfoot to a facility  
19 substation near the BPA Klondike Schoolhouse substation. This transmission line would run  
20 parallel to Klondike Lane but would lie outside the public right-of-way on private land. In  
21 addition, the proposed facility includes approximately 38 miles of 34.5-kV transmission line  
22 (collector line) to transport the power from each turbine to the substations. Most of the  
23 collector line would be underground, but up to 5.5 miles of the collector line might be built in  
24 aboveground segments.

25           The electric fields around transmission lines are directly proportional to the voltage in  
26 the transmission line and inversely proportional to distance from the line (the higher the  
27 voltage, the stronger the field; the greater the distance, the weaker the field). The Council has  
28 adopted a safety standard for electric field strength of not more than 9 kV per meter at one  
29 meter above the ground surface in areas accessible to the public (OAR 345-024-0090). In  
30 addition, electric fields can induce a voltage in objects within the electric field. Unless proper  
31 precautions are taken, induced voltages might result in an electric shock when a person or  
32 animal touches the object and creates a path for a current to flow to the ground. Grounding  
33 minimizes the danger by providing an alternative path for the electric current. Passing current  
34 through the grounding wire minimizes the current that would otherwise flow through a person  
35 or animal that comes in contact with the object. OAR 345-024-0090 requires certificate  
36 holders to design and operate transmission lines so that induced currents will be as low as  
37 reasonably achievable. The applicant calculated electric field strength using “Corona and

---

<sup>78</sup> Magnetic field effects are addressed below under Public Health and Safety in Section V.1(e).

1 Field Effect Program (Version 3),” a software tool developed by the Bonneville Power  
2 Administration.

3 Aboveground 230-kV Transmission Line

4 The applicant calculated that the average electric field beneath the aboveground 230-  
5 kV line would not exceed 2.6 kV per meter at one meter above ground.<sup>79</sup> The applicant  
6 intends to provide appropriate grounding of fences that are parallel to the transmission line  
7 and of any metal-roofed buildings in proximity to the line. The certificate holder would take  
8 appropriate precautions to minimize the risk of electric shock from induced currents  
9 (Conditions (18) and (87)).

10 Aboveground 34.5-kV Transmission Line

11 The aboveground 34.5-kV line would include segments of single-circuit or double-  
12 circuit line (Condition (84)). The maximum electric field at one meter above ground for  
13 single-circuit line is estimated to be 0.29 kV per meter and for double-circuit line, 0.7 kV per  
14 meter.<sup>80</sup> The certificate holder would take appropriate precautions to minimize the risk of  
15 electric shock from induced voltages (Conditions (18) and (87)).

16 Underground 34.5-kV Transmission Line

17 The proposed facility includes up to 38 miles of underground collector lines, which  
18 collect the electric power produced from each wind turbine and transmit that power to a  
19 substation. The applicant states that there would be no measurable electric field at the surface  
20 of the ground above the underground transmission lines, because the electric field would be  
21 contained within the insulation of the transmission cable. As explained by the applicant,  
22 “Each cable has a semi-conducting insulation shield, and a grounded concentric neutral made  
23 up of multiple strands of copper wire that encircle the cable just under the outer jacket.”<sup>81</sup>  
24 Further, because there would be no electric field near them, the underground transmission  
25 lines would not pose a potential hazard from induced voltage.

Conclusions of Law

26 The Council finds that KIII can design, construct and operate the proposed  
27 transmission lines so that alternating current electric fields do not exceed 9 kV per meter at  
28 one meter above the ground surface in areas accessible to the public. The Council further  
29 finds that KIII can design, construct and operate the proposed transmission lines so that  
30 induced currents resulting from the transmission lines and related or supporting facilities will  
31 be as low as reasonably achievable. The Council finds that a site certificate for the facility  
32 should include Conditions (18), (84) and (87). Based on these findings and conditions, the  
33 Council concludes that the proposed facility complies with the Siting Standards for  
34 Transmission Lines.

---

<sup>79</sup> App Supp, Tab AA, Item ii, and App Supp Tab AA, Item iii.

<sup>80</sup> App Supp, Tab AA, Item iv.

<sup>81</sup> App Supp, Tab AA, Item i.



#### 4. Standards to Protect Wildlife

##### (a) Threatened and Endangered Species

###### OAR 345-022-0070

To issue a site certificate, the Council, after consultation with appropriate state agencies, must find that:

(1) For plant species that the Oregon Department of Agriculture has listed as threatened or endangered under ORS 564.105(2), the design, construction, operation and retirement of the proposed facility, taking into account mitigation:

(a) Are consistent with the protection and conservation program, if any, that the Oregon Department of Agriculture has adopted under ORS 564.105(3); or

(b) If the Oregon Department of Agriculture has not adopted a protection and conservation program, are not likely to cause a significant reduction in the likelihood of survival or recovery of the species; and

(2) For wildlife species that the Oregon Fish and Wildlife Commission has listed as threatened or endangered under ORS 496.172(2), the design, construction, operation and retirement of the proposed facility, taking into account mitigation, are not likely to cause a significant reduction in the likelihood of survival or recovery of the species.

##### Findings of Fact

KIII provided information about compliance with the Council's Threatened and Endangered Species Standard in Exhibit Q of the application. The analysis area for threatened or endangered plant<sup>82</sup> and wildlife species<sup>83</sup> is the area within the site boundary and 5 miles from the site boundary.

---

<sup>82</sup> ORS 564.100 defines "endangered" and "threatened" plant species as follows:

"Endangered species" means:

(a) Any native plant species determined by the department to be in danger of extinction throughout any significant portion of its range.

(b) Any native plant species listed as an endangered species pursuant to the federal Endangered Species Act of 1973 (P.L. 93-205, 16 U.S.C. 1531 et seq.), as amended.

"Threatened species" means:

(a) Any native plant species the director determines by a finding of fact is likely to become an endangered species within the foreseeable future throughout any significant portion of its range.

(b) Any native plant species listed as a threatened species pursuant to the federal Endangered Species Act of 1973 (P.L. 93-205, 16 U.S.C. 1531 et seq.), as amended.

<sup>83</sup> ORS 496.004 defines "endangered" and "threatened" wildlife species as follows:

"Endangered species" means:

(a) Any native wildlife species determined by the commission to be in danger of extinction throughout any significant portion of its range within this state.

(b) Any native wildlife species listed as an endangered species pursuant to the federal Endangered Species Act of 1973 (P.L. 93-205, 16 U.S.C. 1531), as amended.

"Threatened species" means:

(a) Any native wildlife species the commission determines is likely to become an endangered species within the foreseeable future throughout any significant portion of its range within this state.

(b) Any native wildlife species listed as a threatened species pursuant to the federal Endangered Species Act of 1973 (P.L. 93-205, 16 U.S.C. 1531), as amended.

1 KIII contacted the U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service (USFWS) and the Oregon Natural  
2 Heritage Information Center (ONHIC) to request information on threatened, endangered and  
3 sensitive species within the 5-mile analysis area. KIII reviewed available wildlife literature  
4 and scientific data and contacted ODFW to request information on fish and wildlife habitat  
5 requirements and distribution in the area. In addition, KIII contacted the Oregon Department  
6 of Agriculture (ODA) for information about plant distribution and protection and conservation  
7 programs.

#### 8 **Plant Identification and Survey Protocol**

9 Eagle Cap Consulting, Inc., conducted an investigation for rare plants in the analysis  
10 area.<sup>84</sup> The survey included a thorough literature review and consultation with USFWS,  
11 ONHIC and other sources. “Target” species for the investigation included plants listed at  
12 threatened or endangered by USFWS, as well as plants that have been formally proposed for  
13 federal listing. In addition, target species included all vascular plant taxa defined as threatened  
14 or endangered by the ODA and species contained on lists 1, 2 or 3 of the ONHIC rare plant  
15 lists.

16 The analysis area is predominantly cultivated agricultural land under dry land wheat  
17 production. A few native plant communities remain, mostly along the plateau margins and  
18 steep side slopes of Grass Valley Canyon. These areas consist of sagebrush and rabbitbrush-  
19 dominated shrub lands and native bunchgrass grasslands. Agricultural areas that are enrolled  
20 under the CRP occur as narrow strips in previously plowed drainage ways and as large blocks  
21 in other areas.

22 Eagle Cap performed field surveys in May 2005 and in May 2006. The 2005 field  
23 survey was designed to take in all ground potentially disturbed by construction or operation of  
24 the proposed KWP, including all land within at least 150 feet on both sides of the centerline  
25 of all proposed turbine strings, underground and overhead electrical lines and access roads  
26 (resulting in survey corridors at least 300 feet wide). The rare plant survey area also included  
27 the entire proposed disturbance footprint (plus an additional 150-foot buffer) of non-linear  
28 components (including staging areas, substation sites, etc.) and the proposed mitigation area.  
29 Table 1 in the Eagle Cap investigation report listed the target species.

30 At the request of the Department, the applicant hired Eagle Cap to perform a second  
31 field survey in 2006 in areas suitable for target plant species within the proposed micro-siting  
32 corridors but not previously surveyed. The field investigation did not locate any rare plant  
33 target species within the survey area.<sup>85</sup>

34 No target plant species were found during the 2005 and 2006 field surveys, and the  
35 investigators found that the area had low potential to support any of these species. Based on  
36 the field surveys conducted by Eagle Cap, the design, construction, operation and retirement  
37 of the proposed KWP is unlikely to have any impact on state or federally listed threatened or  
38 endangered plant species within the areas searched.

---

<sup>84</sup> Eagle Cap Consulting, *An Investigation of Rare Plant Resources Associated with the Proposed Klondike III Wind Project, Sherman County, Oregon*, App Supp, Tab Q, Item iii.

<sup>85</sup> Eagle Cap Consulting, *An Investigation of Rare Plant Resources Associated with the Expanded Analysis Area of the Proposed Klondike III Wind Project, Sherman County, Oregon* (May 12, 2006).

1 As recommended in the Eagle Cap report, the applicant proposed measures to mitigate  
 2 possible indirect effects to plant species of concern in the vicinity. The proposed measures  
 3 include a plan for control of noxious weeds (Condition (89)) and a comprehensive fire control  
 4 plan (Condition (66)).

5 **Fish and Wildlife Identification and Survey Protocol**

6 KIII requested database information from the USFWS and the ONHIC on the potential  
 7 for occurrence of threatened, endangered and sensitive species within the 5-mile analysis area  
 8 (the area within the site boundary and five miles beyond the site boundary). In addition, KIII  
 9 conducted a literature search and consulted with ODFW regarding species distribution and  
 10 habitat requirements. Based on the literature review and consultations, KIII identified the  
 11 threatened or endangered species that have the potential to exist in the analysis area. These  
 12 species are listed in Table 6.

**Table 6: Threatened and Endangered Species That May Occur in the Analysis Area**

<b>Species</b>	<b>Status</b>
<b>Birds</b>	
Bald Eagle ( <i>Haliaeetus leucocephalus</i> )	Federal and state threatened species
American Peregrine Falcon ( <i>Falco peregrinus anatum</i> )	State endangered species; no federal listing
<b>Mammals</b>	
Washington Ground Squirrel	State endangered species; federal candidate species
<b>Fish</b>	
Steelhead – Mid-Columbia River ESU, summer run ( <i>Oncorhynchus mykiss</i> )	Federal threatened species; state sensitive-vulnerable species
Steelhead – Snake River Basin ESU	Federal threatened species; no state listing
Steelhead – Upper Columbia River ESU	Federal endangered species; no state listing
Sockeye Salmon – Salmon River Tributary to the Snake River ( <i>Oncorhynchus nerka</i> )	Federal endangered species; no state listing
Chinook Salmon – Snake River ESU, spring/summer and fall runs ( <i>Oncorhynchus tshawytscha</i> )	Federal and state threatened species
Chinook Salmon – Upper Columbia River ESU	Federal endangered species

13 In addition to the literature review, the applicant performed wildlife surveys as  
 14 described in the *Biological Protocol: Klondike III Wind Power Project: February 8, 2005*  
 15 (App Appendix Q-6). In summary, these surveys included:

- 16 • Ground surveys consisting of walking transect searches within 1,000 feet of all  
 17 project components in habitat suitable to “target species” (KIII developed the list  
 18 of target species in consultation with ODFW. The target species were: bald eagle,  
 19 peregrine falcon, golden eagle, burrowing owl, loggerhead shrike, all raptor  
 20 species, long-billed curlew and white-tailed jackrabbit.)
- 21 • Nocturnal surveys to identify the presence of jackrabbits.

- 1 • Avian baseline survey: winter and spring avian use based on standard point counts  
2 and in-transit observations.<sup>86</sup>
- 3 • Avian baseline raptor nesting survey, consisting of two helicopter surveys within a  
4 two-mile radius of the project area (late May/early April and early June) and a  
5 ground survey in the vicinity of any Swainson's or ferruginous hawk nests  
6 observed during the aerial surveys. Additional raptor nest surveys will be  
7 conducted by the applicant in the spring of 2006.

8 In addition, the applicant analyzed existing mortality data for bats in the analysis area  
9 to evaluate the potential impacts to bat populations from construction and operation of the  
10 proposed facility.<sup>87</sup> The USFWS database lists seven "species of concern" bat species that  
11 have potential to occur within the analysis area.<sup>88</sup> Monitoring data from the first year of  
12 operation of the Klondike I wind power project identified six bat fatalities associated with the  
13 project and a statistical bat fatality rate of 1.16 bats per turbine per year. This rate is below the  
14 average bat fatality rate for new generation wind projects in the United States (1.5 per turbine  
15 per year) and comparable to the bat fatality rate at the Stateline Wind Project (1.12 per turbine  
16 per year).<sup>89</sup> Of the four Klondike I bat fatalities that could be identified by species, only one  
17 (silver-haired bat) is a "species of concern."<sup>90</sup>

#### 18 **Potential Impacts on Threatened or Endangered Wildlife Species**

19 The proposed facility would have no significant impact on any of the fish species  
20 listed in Table 6 because of the lack of fish habitat within or near the site boundary. Suitable  
21 habitat for the Washington ground squirrel (WGS) includes native grassland and shrub-steppe  
22 habitat. Small areas of these habitat types occur within the site boundary, but there have been  
23 no reported sightings of WGS west of the John Day River. The ONHIC reported a single  
24 WGS sighting within the analysis area in 1979, approximately two miles from the site on the  
25 east side of the John Day River. Because there is little suitable habitat within the site  
26 boundary and there have been no reported WGS sightings on the west side of the John Day  
27 River, ODFW concluded that an on-site pre-construction survey for WGS is unnecessary.<sup>91</sup>

#### 28 **Bald Eagle**

29 The bald eagle is a federal and state-listed threatened species. The critical nesting  
30 period for the bald eagle is from January 1 to August 15. Based on the literature, no bald eagle  
31 nests, roosting areas or critical habitat areas exist within the analysis area.

32 The bald eagle wintering period is from November 15 to March 15. Wintering bald  
33 eagles favor undisturbed areas where food is abundant. Wintering bald eagles may roost  
34 communally at night near major foraging areas, typically isolated areas within old growth

---

<sup>86</sup> Avian baseline surveys, including point counts and raptor nest surveys, were performed by ABR, Inc. and reported in *Baseline Avian Use at the Proposed Klondike III Wind Power Project, Oregon, Winter 2004 - Spring 2005, Final Report* (June 2005), App Supp, Tab P, Item viii.

<sup>87</sup> The applicant's analysis is in Exhibit P (App p. P-21).

<sup>88</sup> App Table P-2.

<sup>89</sup> *Stateline Wind Project Wildlife Monitoring Final Report, July 2001- December 2003*, p. 30.

<sup>90</sup> The silver-haired bat is designated as a federal species of concern (App Table P-2), and it is a state-listed "sensitive-undetermined" species (a species that may become threatened or endangered but whose status is unclear).

<sup>91</sup> E-mail from Rose Owens, ODFW, April 10, 2006.

1 stands. Winter raptor surveys conducted by ODFW and others in the vicinity of the proposed  
2 KWP have observed bald eagles feeding on wintering waterfowl along the Columbia River  
3 corridor but have not observed bald eagles in upland areas within or near the site boundary.  
4 No bald eagles were observed during the winter and spring avian baseline surveys in 2004-  
5 2005. Accordingly, the design, construction, operation and retirement of the proposed KWP  
6 are not expected to have any significant impact on bald eagles. Because nesting ranges and  
7 locations of bald eagles is constantly expanding, the certificate holder would review the  
8 ONHIC and USFWS databases and consult with Frank Isaacs, Oregon State University  
9 Cooperative Wildlife Unit, on an annual basis if construction of the proposed facility begins  
10 after 2006 (Condition (91)).

#### 11 **Peregrine Falcon**

12 The peregrine falcon is a state-listed endangered species. The species was removed  
13 from the federal list of endangered and threatened wildlife on August 25, 1999. The critical  
14 nesting period for the peregrine falcon is mid-February through May. Peregrine falcons may  
15 occur in the analysis area year-round, but there are no known nest sites within the analysis  
16 area (the closest is about 6.5 miles from the facility site). Peregrine falcons prefer to nest on  
17 ledges found along river courses and other large bodies of water, but they will also use  
18 suitable nesting ledges on man-made structures. Prey species may exist within the site  
19 boundary where suitable habitat exists. Grain elevators in the vicinity support pigeons, which  
20 are likely prey for peregrine falcons. No peregrine falcons were observed during the winter  
21 and spring avian baseline surveys in 2004-2005. Accordingly, although the species may be  
22 present in the area, the design, construction, operation and retirement of the proposed KWP is  
23 not expected to have any significant impact on peregrine falcons. Because nesting ranges and  
24 locations of peregrine falcons is constantly expanding, the certificate holder would review the  
25 ONHIC and USFWS databases and consult with Frank Isaacs, Oregon State University  
26 Cooperative Wildlife Unit, on an annual basis if construction of the proposed facility begins  
27 after 2006 (Condition (91)).

#### 28 **Conclusions of Law**

29 The Council finds that no conservation program applies and that the design,  
30 construction, operation and retirement of the proposed facility, taking into account mitigation  
31 and subject to the conditions stated in this order, do not have the potential to significantly  
32 reduce the likelihood of the survival or recovery of any threatened or endangered plant or  
33 wildlife species listed under Oregon law. The Council finds that a site certificate for the  
34 facility should include Conditions (66), (89) and (91). Based on these findings and conditions,  
35 the Council concludes that the proposed facility complies with the Threatened and  
Endangered Species Standard.

#### 36 **(b) Fish and Wildlife Habitat**

##### 37 **OAR 345-022-0060**

38 *To issue a site certificate, the Council must find that the design, construction,*  
39 *operation and retirement of the facility, taking into account mitigation, are*  
40 *consistent with the fish and wildlife habitat mitigation goals and standards of OAR*  
*635-415-0025 in effect as of September 1, 2000.*

## Findings of Fact

### A. Mitigation Goals and Standards

1 ODFW has defined six categories of habitat in order of value to wildlife. The rule  
2 establishes mitigation goals and corresponding implementation standards for each habitat  
3 category. The habitat definitions contained in OAR 635-415-0025 are as follows.<sup>92</sup>

4 *“Habitat Category 1” is irreplaceable, essential habitat for a fish or wildlife*  
5 *species, population, or a unique assemblage of species and is limited on either a*  
6 *physiographic province or site-specific basis, depending on the individual species,*  
7 *population or unique assemblage.*

8 The mitigation goal for Category 1 habitat is no loss of either habitat quantity or  
9 quality. This goal requires avoidance of impacts.

10 *“Habitat Category 2” is essential habitat for a fish or wildlife species, population,*  
11 *or unique assemblage of species and is limited either on a physiographic province*  
12 *or site-specific basis depending on the individual species, population or unique*  
13 *assemblage.*

14 If impacts are unavoidable, the mitigation goal for Category 2 habitat is no net loss of  
15 either habitat quantity or quality *and* provision of a net benefit of habitat quantity or quality.  
16 The Council interprets this to mean that both habitat quantity and quality must be preserved  
17 and either habitat quantity or habitat quality must be improved. To achieve this goal, impacts  
18 must be avoided or unavoidable impacts must be mitigated through reliable “in-kind, in-  
19 proximity” habitat mitigation to achieve no net loss of either pre-development habitat quantity  
20 or quality.<sup>93</sup> In addition, a net benefit of habitat quantity or quality must be provided.

21 *“Habitat Category 3” is essential habitat for fish and wildlife, or important*  
22 *habitat for fish and wildlife that is limited either on a physiographic province or*  
23 *site-specific basis, depending on the individual species or population.*

24 The mitigation goal for Category 3 habitat is no net loss of either habitat quantity or  
25 quality. The Council interprets this to mean that both habitat quantity and quality must be  
26 preserved. The goal is achieved by avoidance of impacts or by mitigation of unavoidable  
27 impacts through reliable “in-kind, in-proximity” habitat mitigation to achieve no net loss in  
28 either pre-development habitat quantity or quality.

---

<sup>92</sup> The ODFW rules define habitat into two broad classifications of “essential” and “important.” OAR 635-415-0005 defines “essential habitat” as “any habitat condition or set of habitat conditions which, if diminished in quality or quantity, would result in depletion of a fish or wildlife species.” The rule defines “important habitat” as “any habitat recognized as a contributor to sustaining fish and wildlife populations on a physiographic province basis over time.”

<sup>93</sup> OAR 635-415-0005 defines “in-kind habitat mitigation” as “habitat mitigation measures which recreate similar habitat structure and function to that existing prior to the development action.” OAR 635-415-0005 defines “in-proximity habitat mitigation” as follows: “habitat mitigation measures undertaken within or in proximity to areas affected by a development action. For the purposes of this policy, ‘in proximity to’ means within the same home range, or watershed (depending on the species or population being considered) whichever will have the highest likelihood of benefiting fish and wildlife populations directly affected by the development.”

1                   *“Habitat Category 4” is important habitat for fish and wildlife species.*

2                   Like Category 3, the mitigation goal for Category 4 habitat is no net loss in either  
3 existing habitat quantity or quality. The Council interprets this to mean that both existing  
4 habitat quantity and quality must be preserved. The goal is achieved by avoidance of impacts  
5 or by mitigation of unavoidable impacts. In contrast to Category 3, mitigation options are less  
6 constrained and may involve reliable “in-kind or out-of-kind, in-proximity or off-proximity”  
7 habitat mitigation to achieve no net loss in either pre-development habitat quantity or quality.

8                   *“Habitat Category 5” is habitat for fish and wildlife having high potential to*  
9 *become either essential or important habitat.*

10                  If impacts are unavoidable, the mitigation goal for Category 5 habitat is to provide a  
11 net benefit in habitat quantity or quality. The Council interprets this to mean that there must  
12 be some improvement in either habitat quality or quantity. The goal is achieved by avoidance  
13 of impacts or by mitigation of unavoidable impacts through actions that contribute to essential  
14 or important habitat.

15                  *“Habitat Category 6” is habitat that has low potential to become essential or*  
16 *important habitat for fish and wildlife.*

17                  The mitigation goal for Category 6 habitat is to minimize impacts. The goal is  
18 achieved by actions that minimize direct habitat loss and avoid impacts to off-site habitat.

#### B. Habitat in the Analysis Area

19                  KIII provided information about compliance with the Habitat Standard in Exhibit P of  
20 the application. The analysis area for potential fish and wildlife habitat impacts was the area  
21 within 1,000 feet from all project components. KIII identified habitat types based on field  
22 surveys and consultation with ODFW. Aerial photography was used to create a preliminary  
23 map; KIII then determined the habitat area boundaries based on ground surveys. KIII applied  
24 the ODFW habitat categories (1 through 6) using the habitat mitigation goals and standards  
25 defined in OAR 635-415-0025. Figures P-1 through P-6 in the application identify and map  
26 the habitat types and categories within the analysis area.<sup>94</sup> ODFW concurs with KIII’s  
27 identification of the habitat categories, except that tree groups or individual trees that contain  
28 known nest sites for raptors should be designated Category 1.<sup>95</sup>

29                  After submitting the application in May 2005, the applicant requested that the site  
30 certificate authorize micrositing of turbines and other facility components within defined  
31 micrositing corridors rather than at specific points.<sup>96</sup> To estimate the potential impact on  
32 wildlife habitat, the applicant re-mapped the turbine locations “toward areas of greater habitat  
33 quantity or higher value habitat.” Based on this “worst case” mapping, the applicant  
34 determined the maximum amount of habitat in each category that would be permanently or  
35 temporarily affected by micrositing facility components within the proposed 900-foot

---

<sup>94</sup> App Supp, Tab P, Item i. Revised Figures P-1 through P-6 were subsequently provided to correct the location of the proposed 300-foot and 900-foot corridors (e-mail from Dana Siegfried, March 1, 2006). Later, KIII modified Figure P-2 to show a redesigned access road to turbine string D (e-mail from Jesse Gronner, March 22, 2006).

<sup>95</sup> Letter from Rose Owens, ODFW, March 10, 2006.

<sup>96</sup> App Supp, Section 1, “Siegfried Memo, Turbine Corridor Micrositing (12/9/05).”

1 corridors.<sup>97</sup> Based on the applicant’s analysis, the maximum area of permanent and temporary  
 2 impact on higher value habitat is shown in Table 7.

**Table 7 : Maximum Area of Affected Higher-Value Habitat**

<b>Habitat Type</b>	<b>Area of temporary impact (acres)</b>	<b>Area of permanent impact (acres)</b>
<b>Category 2</b>		
Grassland	1.25	0.63
Shrub-steppe	0.00	0.03
<b>Category 3</b>		
CRP	9.99	7.29
Grassland	2.98	0.43
Shrub-steppe	1.42	0.00
Upland trees	0.00	0.03
<b>Category 4</b>		
Grassland	0.006	0.05
<b>Category 6</b>		
Developed	0.00	0.00
Agricultural	81.48	55.86
<b>TOTAL</b>	<b>97.13</b>	<b>64.32</b>

3 The footprint of the facility would have no direct impact on tree groups or individual  
 4 trees that are considered Category 1 habitat. Less than one acre of Category 2 habitat would  
 5 be permanently affected, and 1.25 acres of Category 2 habitat would be temporarily affected.  
 6 Approximately 7.75 acres of Category 3 habitat would be permanently affected, and 14.4  
 7 acres of Category 3 habitat would be temporarily affected. Less than an acre of Category 4  
 8 habitat would be affected either temporarily or permanently. Most of the habitat that would be  
 9 affected by the proposed KWP is Category 6 agricultural land.

**C. Habitat Impacts during Construction and Operation**

Category 2 Habitat

11 Category 2 grassland habitat consists of native bunchgrasses, typically dominated by  
 12 bluebunch wheatgrass and Sandberg bluegrass. Other native grass species and various native  
 13 forbs and yellow rabbitbrush are also present. Sagebrush, rabbitbrush and other shrubs are  
 14 dense in small patches. Invasive species may be present but do not dominate. Weed cover is  
 15 generally well below 20 percent. There are few patches of bare ground or soil disturbance.  
 16 Many areas of grassland classified as Category 2 are found on lithosol soils or fairly shallow  
 17 soils. Lithosols are generally found on south and west aspects and some ridge tops within the  
 18 analysis area. Category 2 lithosols maintain enough bunchgrass structure to provide potential  
 19 habitat for ground-nesting birds such as the grasshopper sparrow and long-billed curlew,  
 20 foraging and dispersal habitat for white-tailed jackrabbits and potential foraging habitat for

<sup>97</sup> App Supp, Tab P, Item ii, Table P-3 (900). KIII modified this table to show an increase in the area permanent impact to Category 6 agricultural land due to redesign of the access road to turbine string D (e-mail from Dana Siegfried, March 22, 2006).



1 raptors such as Swainson’s hawk and Ferruginous hawk. The majority of the Category 2  
2 grassland habitat was found on south-facing slopes between Webfoot and Grass Valley  
3 Canyon and north of Grass Valley and Highway 206.

4 Category 2 shrub-steppe habitat occurs primarily on the slopes leading down to  
5 Highway 206 from the agricultural areas west of Sandon Road. It also occurs within dense  
6 sagebrush on the upper terraces of Grass Valley Canyon and, in places, extends upslope along  
7 the drainages toward the agricultural plateau. This habitat type consists of an overstory of  
8 sagebrush and an understory of native grasses and patches of invasive grasses. Although the  
9 habitat is weedy in a few places, it is the best remaining shrub-steppe habitat to be found  
10 within the vicinity and provides important habitat for wildlife.

11 The footprint of the proposed facility’s permanent structures would potentially affect a  
12 maximum area of approximately 0.66 acres of Category 2 habitat, most of which (0.63 acres)  
13 is grassland habitat. Construction of the proposed facility would have, in addition, a  
14 temporary impact on 1.25 acres of Category 2 grassland habitat.

15 Based on data collected at the Stateline Wind Project and at other wind facilities in the  
16 United States, the operation of wind turbines is believed to have an adverse effect on nearby  
17 habitat that is important or essential for grassland avian species. This effect is referred to as a  
18 “displacement” effect. A study conducted at Stateline showed a statistically significant effect  
19 within the first 50 meters from wind turbine locations.<sup>98</sup> It is not known whether the  
20 displacement effect is permanent. The reduced use by grassland birds in the first few years  
21 after construction may be due in part to temporarily disturbed habitat near the turbines, which  
22 may need several years to establish mature vegetation. To gain a more complete  
23 understanding of the displacement effect from wind facilities, long-term, multi-year studies  
24 are needed.

25 At the proposed KWP site, there is Category 2 and 3 habitat near the proposed wind  
26 turbine locations that could be adversely affected by operation of the facility. The Department  
27 considered whether to recommend a grassland bird displacement study at the site and has  
28 conferred with the applicant and with ODFW on this question. If such a study were to find  
29 evidence of a displacement effect, a decision would then have to be made about what  
30 mitigation would be appropriate. Recognizing that the Council might prefer the certainty of  
31 doing mitigation now over the uncertainty of further study and a delayed decision about  
32 mitigation, the applicant has proposed to increase the size of the habitat mitigation area in lieu  
33 of a multi-year displacement study at the KWP site, as discussed below in Section IV.4(b)D at  
34 page 79.

### 35 Category 3 Habitat

36 Category 3 Conservation Reserve Program<sup>99</sup> (CRP), habitat is found throughout the  
37 analysis area. It occurs generally along steep slopes and less accessible areas. CRP areas are

---

<sup>98</sup> *Stateline Wind Project Wildlife Monitoring Final Report, July 2001- December 2003*, p. 22-23.

<sup>99</sup> The Conservation Reserve Program is a voluntary program for agricultural landowners. The program encourages landowners to plant long-term resource-conserving covers to improve soil, water, and wildlife resources. Through the CRP, landowners receive annual rental payments, incentive payments and annual maintenance payments for certain activities and cost-share assistance to establish approved cover on eligible cropland. The Commodity Credit Corporation within the U.S. Department of Agriculture administers the program through the Farm Service Agency.

1 historic agricultural fields that are in the process of being restored to grassland. Most of the  
2 CRP lands within the analysis area have had five or more years to become well developed as  
3 habitat. Weed cover is generally low to moderate. As of 2005, the CRP areas that were  
4 surveyed had developed the characteristics necessary to provide habitat for sensitive wildlife,  
5 such as density of cover and quality of forage, although the majority of planted species within  
6 the CRP are non-native species, including intermediate wheatgrass and crested wheatgrass.  
7 Although CRP lands provide important wildlife habitat, this habitat is not significantly limited  
8 on a site-specific or physiographic province level due to the abundance of CRP land within  
9 and around the analysis area.

10 Category 3 habitat also includes Continuous CRP (CCRP), which consists of strips of  
11 CRP along field edges and drainages. These CCRP strips are designated Category 3 because  
12 they maintain the structure necessary to provide shelter for wildlife in an area that is mostly  
13 cultivated land and may provide connection to other habitat areas.

14 Category 3 grasslands can be divided into those areas with shallow soils and those  
15 areas with deeper soils. The shallow soil areas are characterized by non-native grasses  
16 interspersed with some native grasses, while the deeper soil areas are dominated by a mixture  
17 of cheatgrass and native bunchgrasses. Most of the Category 3 grassland in the analysis area  
18 is in shallow soil. In these grassland areas, sparse, native bunchgrasses are mixed with a  
19 robust layer of non-native species. Bare soil and rocks are common, and the soil surface in  
20 many places is disturbed and more prone to erosion than Category 2 grassland.

21 Deeper soil Category 3 grasslands exist along the southern boundary of the project  
22 area. This grassland habitat contains 20 to 50 percent cheatgrass beneath sparse native  
23 bunchgrass and rabbitbrush. These areas often characterize the transition zone between the  
24 weedier Category 4 areas and less-disturbed Category 2 bunchgrass-dominated grassland  
25 habitat. These areas were designated as Category 3 because the cheatgrass between clumps of  
26 bunchgrass provides less valuable forage than native grasses. It is not the preferred habitat for  
27 sensitive grassland species and provides less forage for the prey base for target species such as  
28 Swainson's hawk.

29 Category 3 grassland habitat also exists adjacent to intermittent streams in agricultural  
30 areas. Although the vegetation in these areas is quite weedy, the habitat provides potential  
31 wildlife shelter and forage adjacent to intermittent water sources.

32 Category 3 shrub-steppe habitat occurs in the southwest corner of the analysis area  
33 within the proposed mitigation area and within tributaries to Grass Valley Canyon that do not  
34 contain riparian or wetland vegetation but do contain a dense cover of sagebrush. This habitat  
35 consists of native sagebrush and rabbitbrush with a weedy understory of cheatgrass. These  
36 areas were designated as Category 3 rather than Category 4 because of the wildlife value  
37 provided by the dense sagebrush cover in an area otherwise dominated by grasslands. Wildlife  
38 may use this habitat primarily for cover and secondarily for foraging.

39 Category 3 upland tree habitat is located near Emigrant Springs, Webfoot, along  
40 Klondike Lane and near residences throughout the analysis area. Most of the trees appear to  
41 have been planted as a windbreak or as shelter for cattle. Those areas not adjacent to  
42 residences are quite weedy, with cheatgrass and escaped wheat dominating the understory.  
43 Due to the presence of human disturbance and very weedy or developed understory, these  
44 upland trees are not considered irreplaceable habitat, unless they contain nest sites for raptors.

1 Scattered locust shrubs in areas separated from human disturbance are used by songbirds for  
2 perching and foraging but are not of sufficient size to provide nesting opportunities for  
3 sensitive species.

4 The footprint of the proposed facility's permanent structures would potentially affect a  
5 maximum area of approximately 7.75 acres of Category 3 habitat, primarily CRP land (7.29  
6 acres) with small areas of Category 3 grassland (0.43 acres) and upland tree habitat (0.03  
7 acres). The impact to upland tree habitat would not require removal of any trees or other  
8 direct impacts on trees. Areas of permanent and temporary impact to upland tree habitat  
9 involve maintenance (adding gravel and grading) of an existing road shown on Figure P-4 of  
10 the application. Figure P-4 also shows two locations where proposed facility access roads  
11 would cross intermittent streams within Category 3 grassland habitat. In one location, an  
12 access road would cross an intermittent stream just south of Klondike Lane east of the O&M  
13 building for Klondike I and II. There would be no new impact to habitat in this location  
14 because there is an existing road and culvert. In the second location, a segment of  
15 underground collector line would cross an intermittent waterway, which is part of a drainage  
16 feature north of Klondike Lane. KIII proposes to use a directional bore to avoid impact to the  
17 waterway, although there would be some temporary impact to the adjacent grassland habitat  
18 (Condition (79)).

19 Temporary impact during construction of the proposed facility would affect about 10  
20 acres of Category 3 CRP land, about 3 acres of Category 3 grassland habitat and 1.42 acres of  
21 Category 3 shrub-steppe habitat.

22 In addition to the footprint impacts on Category 3 habitat, operation of the proposed  
23 KWP could have a displacement impact on this habitat and on Category 2 habitat, as  
24 discussed above. In lieu of conducting a displacement study, the applicant has proposed to  
25 mitigate for this potential impact, as discussed below in Section IV.4(b)D at page 79.

#### 26 Category 4 Habitat

27 Category 4 grasslands include shallow soil areas, which are heavily grazed and very  
28 weedy with a sparse overstory of sagebrush, and deeper soil grasslands, which have patches  
29 of native bunchgrass but are dominated by cheatgrass and other weeds. In both types, the  
30 dense weed cover limits the ability of most wildlife species to use these areas for forage or  
31 cover. Category 4 deeper soil grasslands are found along the north-facing slopes of the  
32 tributary between Grass Valley and Webfoot and along the drainage adjacent to Highway 206.  
33 These areas do not provide optimal wildlife habitat, and they are susceptible to erosion and  
34 soil damage from grazing. Areas that have been heavily burned or otherwise disturbed have  
35 similar characteristics, such as several slopes in the southwest portion of the site.

36 The proposed facility would affect very small areas of Category 4 grassland habitat.  
37 Permanent and temporary impact would affect less than 0.1 acres.

#### 38 Category 6 Habitat

39 Category 6 habitat within the analysis area includes non-irrigated agricultural  
40 croplands and developed areas. The agricultural areas are generally a monoculture of dryland  
41 wheat and include those areas currently in production as well as cut, fallow fields. Developed  
42 areas include residential yards and outbuildings, feed lots and corrals, equipment storage  
43 areas, existing substations and construction management offices. Developed areas are highly

1 disturbed and lack native vegetation. Due to the high level of disturbance, these areas are  
 2 unlikely to become important or essential wildlife habitat in the foreseeable future. The  
 3 proposed facility would permanently affect about 56 acres of Category 6 agricultural land and  
 4 would have a temporary impact on about 82 acres.

D. Mitigation and Monitoring

5 Table 8 summarizes the levels of mitigation are required under the ODFW habitat  
 6 mitigation goals and standards, which are discussed in more detail above at page 73:

**Table 8 : ODFW Mitigation Standards**

Habitat Category	Mitigation
Category 1	Avoid impact
Category 2	In-kind, in-proximity habitat mitigation to achieve no net loss of either habitat quantity or quality and provision of a net benefit of habitat quantity or quality
Category 3	In-kind, in-proximity habitat mitigation to achieve no net loss of either habitat quantity or quality
Category 4	In-kind or out-of-kind, in-proximity or off-proximity habitat mitigation to achieve no net loss in either existing habitat quantity or quality
Category 6	Minimize direct habitat loss and avoid impacts to off-site habitat

7 The applicant designed the proposed layout of the facility as shown on Figure C-2 in  
 8 the site certificate application to avoid or minimize adverse impacts on wildlife habitat. The  
 9 Council finds that the site certificate should allow the certificate holder to microsite turbines  
 10 and other facility components within the 900-foot corridors shown on Figures P-1 through P-6  
 11 (as revised March 1, 2006), subject to the following requirements that address potential  
 12 habitat impact (Condition (92)):

- 13 • The certificate holder shall not construct any facility components within areas  
 14 of Category 1 habitat and shall avoid temporary disturbance of Category 1  
 15 habitat.
- 16 • To the extent possible, the certificate holder shall construct facility  
 17 components in the locations shown on Figure C-2 of the site certificate  
 18 application.
- 19 • If the certificate holder must change the layout of facility components from  
 20 what is shown on Figure C-2 due to micrositing considerations, the certificate  
 21 holder shall, to the extent possible, construct facility components within the  
 22 300-foot corridors shown on Figures P-1 through P-6 of the site certificate  
 23 application (as revised March 1, 2006).
- 24 • The certificate holder may construct facility components outside the 300-foot  
 25 corridors if necessary due to micrositing considerations, except that the  
 26 certificate holder shall not construct any facility components outside the 900-  
 27 foot corridors shown on Figures P-1 through P-6 of the site certificate  
 28 application (as revised March 1, 2006) or cause any temporary disturbance  
 29 outside those 900-foot corridors.

1           Micrositing considerations include the size of the turbine selected and available for the  
2 project, optimization of capture of the wind energy resource, geotechnical factors, avoidance  
3 of higher-value wildlife habitat and reduction of adverse impacts on accepted farm practices  
4 in the area. Before beginning construction, the certificate holder would provide to the  
5 Department a description of the final design layout, taking into consideration the micrositing  
6 considerations (Condition (31)).

7           During construction, the certificate holder would avoid or reduce construction activity  
8 that could interfere with raptor nesting in areas close to proposed turbine locations (Condition  
9 (94)). If construction is scheduled during the sensitive nesting periods for Swainson’s hawk,  
10 golden eagle, ferruginous hawk or burrowing owl, an independent biological monitor will  
11 survey potential nesting areas near the proposed turbine strings. High-impact construction  
12 activities, such as blasting or other major ground disturbance, would be avoided during the  
13 nesting period until the monitor has determined that the nest locations are unoccupied (or, if  
14 occupied, that the young have fledged).

15           KIII has proposed mitigation for the permanent footprint impacts of the facility and for  
16 potential displacement impacts. As discussed above, the operation of wind energy facilities is  
17 believed to have a displacement impact on both native grassland and restored CRP habitat.  
18 Studies at the Stateline Wind Project indicate a reduction in suitable habitat use by grassland  
19 bird species, particularly within the first 50 meters from turbine locations. The Council  
20 approves mitigation for the potential displacement impact that might result from operation of  
21 the KWP, in lieu of a multi-year study of grassland bird displacement.

22           KIII searched for a suitable mitigation site in proximity to the proposed facility and  
23 considered at least four alternative locations. KIII proposed one of the alternative sites, based  
24 primarily on the current conditions of the site. The criteria that the applicant used to select the  
25 proposed mitigation site included the following:

- 26           • Overall Potential for Improvement. Land that provides functional wildlife habitat, but  
27 is degraded by weeds or non-native species can be enhanced with chemical and  
28 mechanical habitat improvement measures. Other factors such as soil depth and  
29 accessibility affect a site’s overall potential for enhancement.
- 30           • Favorable soil. Areas with deeper soils offer a better seedbed for grasses than areas  
31 with shallower soils.
- 32           • Slope/Accessibility. Property with gentler slopes usually has deeper soils. It is easier  
33 to access but yet private for wildlife (limited human disturbance). Sites that can be  
34 reached with existing or proposed roads are also desirable because no new road  
35 construction is needed.
- 36           • Size and Continuity. Large blocks, or a single block of land, are easier to lease from  
37 landowners and easier to access for habitat improvement purposes. Sites with at least  
38 10 acres of suitable land also provide contiguous wildlife habitat.
- 39           • Distance from Turbine Strings. To avoid providing habitat for small mammals that  
40 would be attractive prey for raptors, ODFW recommends that grassland should not be  
41 enhanced near turbine locations.

- 1 • Proximity to Disturbance. Areas farther from human or animal disturbance (such as  
2 homes, farm buildings and grazing areas) have a better chance for successful habitat  
3 enhancement.
- 4 • Location. A site within the existing wind-lease boundary is desirable because it  
5 eliminates the need for further surveys or leases.
- 6 • Landowner interest. Successful implementation and monitoring of habitat  
7 enhancement measures is more likely when the landowner is interested in a having a  
8 conservation easement.

9 Based on these criteria, KIII proposed a 30-acre area as a mitigation site.<sup>100</sup> KIII  
10 proposed to enhance the quality of wildlife habitat within the mitigation site by weed control  
11 and revegetation with native grass, forbs and shrub species. The goal of the habitat  
12 enhancement measures would be to improve existing Category 3 and 4 habitat to a Category 2  
13 quality, where possible. KIII has identified at least one site in proximity to the proposed  
14 facility where sufficient contiguous acres are available that have the potential for achieving  
15 habitat enhancement. ODFW expressed concerns about whether enhancement measures could  
16 be successful at the proposed site and recommended that the applicant continue searching for  
17 a better site.

18 The Council finds that the proposed mitigation is feasible. To allow flexibility in the  
19 site certificate to select the best mitigation site available, the Council finds that the site  
20 certificate should require a 30-acre habitat mitigation area described herein but allow the  
21 certificate holder to determine the final location of the mitigation area before beginning  
22 facility construction. The certificate holder would select a mitigation area in proximity to the  
23 facility site in consultation with ODFW, subject to approval by the Department.

24 Before beginning construction of the KWP, the certificate holder would acquire the  
25 legal right to create, maintain and protect the habitat mitigation area for the life of the facility.  
26 The certificate holder would implement habitat enhancement measures on this land as  
27 described in the Habitat Mitigation Plan (Condition (97)). The certificate holder would  
28 monitor the progress of the habitat enhancement measures on an annual basis until the  
29 certificate holder and the Department agree that the area is trending toward meeting the  
30 success criteria and would continue to monitor the site every five years thereafter for the life  
31 of the KWP to assess vegetation cover and success.

32 The Council finds that a 30-acre mitigation area is appropriate based on the following  
33 analysis. As shown in Table 7, the permanent facility structures would occupy about 0.66  
34 acres of Category 2 habitat, about 7.75 acres of Category 3 habitat and about 0.05 acres of  
35 Category 4 habitat. To meet the ODFW mitigation standards listed in Table 8, the applicant  
36 must show how a mitigation plan would achieve “no net loss of either habitat quantity or  
37 quality” (for the Category 2, 3 and 4 habitat affected) plus a “net benefit of habitat quantity or  
38 quality” (for the Category 2 habitat affected). For the footprint impacts, the mitigation area  
39 includes approximately 9 acres that provides protection and enhancement of habitat on a 1:1  
40 basis for Category 3 and 4 impacts and on a 2:1 basis for impacts to Category 2 habitat. This  
41 provides a “net benefit” of habitat quantity for Category 2. The remaining land within the

---

<sup>100</sup> Figure P-2 (revised), e-mail from Sara McMahan, April 12, 2006.

1 mitigation area (about 21 acres) provides mitigation for potential displacement impacts. A  
2 rough calculation of potential displacement impact was done by assuming a 50-percent  
3 reduction in use by grassland birds within 50 meters of wind turbines. It was also assumed  
4 that grassland birds use CRP land at a rate that is 50-percent of their use of native grassland  
5 and upland tree habitat (and therefore that the amount of mitigation area should be half as  
6 much for CRP displacement as for native grassland displacement). It was further assumed that  
7 the final design locations of wind turbines within the micro-siting corridors would be such that  
8 the maximum area of native grassland would be affected (the “worst case”). The displacement  
9 mitigation area of 21 acres provides protection and enhancement of habitat on a 1:1 basis for  
10 Category 3 impacts and on a 2:1 basis for impacts to Category 2 habitat. This provides a “net  
11 benefit” of habitat quantity for Category 2. The Council finds that this computation of the area  
12 for displacement mitigation is reasonable, considering the limited scientific knowledge at this  
13 time about the measurement and permanence of displacement impacts, but that the method of  
14 computation in this case should not set firm policy for Council consideration of future wind  
15 energy projects. The Council adopts the Department’s recommendation that the Council  
16 decide the reasonable and appropriate mitigation for potential displacement impacts at wind  
17 projects on a case-by-case basis, consistent with the ODFW mitigation standards.

18 To meet the ODFW habitat mitigation standard for impacts to Category 6 habitat, KIII  
19 proposes to design and construct facility components that are the minimum size needed for  
20 safe operation (Condition (92)). In addition, the applicant proposes to use best management  
21 practices to prevent loss of topsoil during construction (Condition (76)), to restore agricultural  
22 topsoil to pre-construction condition after construction and to control noxious weeds in areas  
23 disturbed by construction activities (Condition (89)). Agricultural areas as well as areas of  
24 Category 2, 3 or 4 habitat that are temporarily disturbed during construction would be restored  
25 to pre-construction condition or better upon completion of construction, as described in the  
26 “Revegetation Plan” that is incorporated in this proposed order as Attachment B (Condition  
27 (81)). During operation, the certificate holder would avoid impact on cultivated land when  
28 performing facility repair and maintenance activities (Condition (47)).

29 **Klondike III Wildlife Monitoring and Mitigation Plan**

30 A common element of the ODFW mitigation goals and standards applicable to  
31 Category 2, 3 and 4 habitat is the protection of habitat quality as well as quantity. To address  
32 the issue of habitat quality and to ensure that the operation of the KWP complies with the  
33 Council’s standard, the certificate holder would conduct wildlife monitoring (Condition (95)).  
34 The overall objectives for wildlife monitoring the KWP facility are:

- 35 • To determine whether the operation of the facility causes significant fatalities  
36 of birds and bats,
- 37 • To determine whether the operation of the facility results in a reduction of  
38 nesting activity or nesting success of raptor species, and
- 39 • To determine whether the operation of the facility results in a significant loss  
40 of habitat quality.

41 The details of the monitoring components, statistical analysis and data reporting are  
42 described in the Wildlife Monitoring and Mitigation Plan (WMMP) that is incorporated in this  
43 proposed order as Attachment A. The requirement of monitoring during the operation of the

1 KWP facilities is a necessary part of finding compliance with the Fish and Wildlife Habitat  
2 Standard. Adequate monitoring provides data necessary to evaluate the impacts of facility  
3 operation on nearby wildlife habitat. Under the terms of the WMMP, the Department may  
4 require the certificate holder to implement additional mitigation, subject to approval by the  
5 Council, if the monitoring results show significant fatalities of avian species, adverse impact  
6 to raptor nesting or other loss of habitat quality.

7 The WMMP includes “thresholds of concern” for four species groups: raptors, raptor  
8 species of special concern, grassland species, and State sensitive avian species listed under  
9 OAR 635-100-0040. The thresholds are expressed as fatalities per megawatt of peak  
10 generating capacity, and the certificate holder is required to calculate the average annual  
11 fatality rates for species groups after two years of monitoring. If the data show that a threshold  
12 of concern for a species group has been exceeded, the Department would determine whether  
13 additional mitigation is appropriate based on analysis of the data, consultation with ODFW  
14 and consideration of any other significant information available at the time. In addition,  
15 mitigation might be appropriate if the Department determines that fatality rates for individual  
16 avian or bat species (especially State Sensitive Species) are higher than expected and at a  
17 level of biological concern.

18 The Department developed the thresholds of concern for species groups in  
19 consultation with the applicant and the applicant’s wildlife consultants, ODFW and the  
20 Department’s own wildlife consultant. The Department also considered the analysis of  
21 monitoring results from the Stateline Wind Project. Although the threshold numbers provide a  
22 rough measure for deciding whether the Council should be concerned about observed fatality  
23 rates, the thresholds have a very limited scientific basis. The exceeding of a threshold, by  
24 itself, would not be a scientific indicator that operation of the facility would result in range-  
25 wide population level declines of any of the species affected. The thresholds are provided in  
26 the WMMP to guide consideration of additional mitigation based on two years of monitoring  
27 data.

28 The proposed WMMP includes data collection and analysis of fatality rates for bat  
29 species but does not set a “threshold of concern” that would require consideration of whether  
30 mitigation for bats is appropriate after two years of monitoring. To mitigate for potential  
31 adverse impacts to bat species, the applicant proposes to make financial contributions to Bat  
32 Conservation International or another bat conservation group in the Pacific Northwest to help  
33 fund research toward a better understanding of wind facility impacts to bats and to continue to  
34 develop mitigation solutions (Condition (96)).<sup>101</sup> In considering whether additional mitigation  
35 is appropriate for bat fatalities based on the monitoring data, the Department will take into  
36 account the mitigation that the certificate holder has already implemented.

#### E. Habitat Impacts and Mitigation during Retirement of the Facility

37 As required under Council rules, retirement would proceed according to a Council-  
38 approved final retirement plan. The retirement plan would ensure minimal impacts to fish,

---

<sup>101</sup> KIII’s parent company, PPM Energy, is already contributing \$5,000 a year to Bat Conservation International for 3 years for base research, plus approximately \$25,000 a year for at least two years for research at PPM’s Cassleman Wind Project in Pennsylvania and \$50,000 a year for two years at PPM’s Hoosac Wind Project in Massachusetts. PPM is also contributing \$25,000 a year for four years to the Grassland/Shrub Steppe Species Collaborative to research impacts to grassland birds.



1 wildlife and the environment and provide for restoration of the site and temporarily disturbed  
2 areas to a useful, non-hazardous condition (Condition (9)). Retirement of the facility would  
3 include removal of facility structures and restoration of the underlying land (approximately 64  
4 acres) to farm or habitat uses. It is anticipated that site restoration activities would temporarily  
5 affect additional habitat adjacent to the facility site as needed to accommodate the movement  
6 and placement of cranes and other heavy equipment used during facility demolition. This  
7 adjacent area is likely to be similar in size and habitat category to the area temporarily  
8 disturbed during construction. These areas of temporary disturbance would be graded and  
9 reseeded after completion of the facility demolition work. Site restoration is further described  
10 at page 16.

#### F. General Findings of Consistency with ODFW Goals and Standards

##### 11 Design

12 The proposed facility would occupy a permanent footprint of approximately 64 acres.  
13 Eighty-seven percent or more of the affected habitat would be Category 6 agricultural land.  
14 The component parts of a wind facility (turbines, access roads, transmission lines and  
15 substations) must be disbursed over a wide area to capture the wind resource effectively.  
16 Locating the majority of facility components within Category 6 habitat ensures the least  
17 impact on higher-value habitat, although some amount of impact is unavoidable. The design  
18 of the proposed KWP is consistent with ODFW's habitat mitigation goals and standards  
19 (OAR 635-415-0025).

##### 20 Construction

21 About 82 percent or more of the area that would be temporarily disturbed during  
22 construction is Category 6 habitat. Impact to intermittent streams and stream habitat would be  
23 minimal. The certificate holder would avoid construction activity within a buffer area around  
24 raptor nests during the sensitive nesting period. Upon completion of construction, areas of  
25 temporary disturbance would be restored and re-planted to pre-construction condition or  
26 better. Construction would be carried out in a manner consistent with OAR 635-415-0025.

##### 27 Operation

28 The certificate holder would establish a habitat mitigation area and would undertake  
29 habitat enhancement activities to improve the value of the area to wildlife. The habitat area  
30 would be protected from other development during the life of the facility. Operational  
31 monitoring as described in the Wildlife Monitoring and Mitigation Plan would provide data  
32 necessary to evaluate the operational impacts of the facility on habitat quality. If analysis of  
33 monitoring data indicates significant impacts, further mitigation may be required. Taking into  
34 account the mitigation of impacts, operation of the facility would be consistent with OAR  
35 635-415-0025.

##### 36 Retirement

37 Retirement would include removal of facility components and restoration and  
38 revegetation of the underlying area as well as any area temporary disturbed during the  
39 demolition. Retirement would be done subject to a final retirement plan approved by the  
40 Council. The final retirement plan would provide for minimizing impact to fish and wildlife  
41 habitat. Retirement can be carried out in a manner consistent with OAR 635-415-0025.

## Conclusions of Law

1           The Council finds that the design, construction, operation and retirement of the  
2 proposed facility, taking into account mitigation and subject to the conditions stated in this  
3 order, would be consistent with ODFW's habitat mitigation goals and standards (OAR 635-  
4 415-0025). The Council finds that a site certificate for the facility should include Conditions  
5 (9), (31), (47), (76), (81),(79), (89), (92), (93), (94), (95), (96) and (97). Based on these  
6 findings and conditions, the Council concludes that the proposed facility complies with the  
7 Council's Fish and Wildlife Habitat Standard.

### **5. Standards Not Applicable to Site Certificate Eligibility**

8           Under ORS 469.501(4), the Council may issue a site certificate without making the  
9 findings required by the standards discussed in this section (Structural Standard, Historic,  
10 Cultural and Archaeological Resources Standard, Public Services Standard and Waste  
11 Minimization Standard). Nevertheless, the Council may impose site certificate conditions  
12 based on the requirements of these standards.

#### **(a) Structural Standard**

##### **OAR 345-022-0020**

13           (1) *Except for facilities described in sections (2) and (3), to issue a site certificate,*  
14 *the Council must find that:*  
15

16           (a) *The applicant, through appropriate site-specific study, has adequately*  
17 *characterized the site as to seismic zone and expected ground motion and ground*  
18 *failure, taking into account amplification, during the maximum credible and*  
19 *maximum probable seismic events; and*

20           (b) *The applicant can design, engineer, and construct the facility to avoid dangers*  
21 *to human safety presented by seismic hazards affecting the site that are expected to*  
22 *result from all maximum probable seismic events. As used in this rule "seismic*  
23 *hazard" includes ground shaking, landslide, liquefaction, lateral spreading,*  
24 *tsunami inundation, fault displacement, and subsidence;*

25           (c) *The applicant, through appropriate site-specific study, has adequately*  
26 *characterized the potential geological and soils hazards of the site and its vicinity*  
27 *that could, in the absence of a seismic event, adversely affect, or be aggravated by,*  
28 *the construction and operation of the proposed facility; and*

29           (d) *The applicant can design, engineer and construct the facility to avoid dangers*  
30 *to human safety presented by the hazards identified in subsection (c).*

31           (2) *The Council may issue a site certificate for a facility that would produce power*  
32 *from wind, solar or geothermal energy without making the findings described in*  
33 *section (1). However, the Council may apply the requirements of section (1) to*  
34 *impose conditions on a site certificate issued for such a facility.*

35           \* \* \*

## Proposed Conditions

1           KIII provided information regarding the seismic characteristics of the site and possible  
2 seismic and geological hazards in Exhibit H of the application. The analysis area for the  
3 Structural Standard is the area within the site boundary. On behalf of the applicant,  
4 Geotechnical and Environmental Consultants (GRI) assessed the geologic and seismic  
5 conditions of the site. GRI's assessment included review of relevant available literature and  
6 information, examination of aerial photographs and a limited on-site survey. The literature  
7 review included a previous geotechnical investigation for the Klondike II wind project. GRI  
8 consulted with the Oregon Department of Geology and Mineral Industries (DOGAMI). Site-  
9 specific subsurface and geophysical investigations were not undertaken by GRI as part of this  
10 preliminary assessment. Before construction, appropriate site-specific geotechnical  
11 investigation would be performed to investigate the subsurface and foundation support  
12 conditions at the locations of the turbine towers and other significant facility structures  
13 (Condition (53)). Council rules include mandatory conditions regarding geotechnical  
14 investigation and protection of the public from seismic hazards (Conditions (12), (13) and  
15 (14)).

16           The site is about five miles south of the Columbia River on a high plateau area  
17 between the Deschutes and John Day Rivers. The topography is generally level ground to  
18 gently rolling slopes with steep slope areas on the northeast and southern margins. Elevation  
19 within the site boundary is 1,250 to 1,500 feet. Slopes at proposed turbine tower locations are  
20 typically less than 3 percent.<sup>102</sup>

21           GRI provided an analysis of potential seismic hazards at the site. Most of the project  
22 area consists of a mantle of fine-grained, silty soils (loess), typically four to six feet deep, over  
23 a basalt layer. As the GRI report notes: "The effect of a specific seismic event on the site is  
24 related to the type and thickness of soil overlying the bedrock and to the type and quantity of  
25 seismic energy delivered to the bedrock beneath the site by the earthquake." GRI found no  
26 obvious surface evidence of large-scale, deep-seated slope instability, faulting or ground  
27 rupture, nor did analysis of aerial photographs show evidence of these characteristics.

28           There is sparse quantitative information available regarding historic seismic activity in  
29 the area. Seismographic records are available from about 1940. Based on available data, GRI  
30 developed "generalized design earthquakes" for three categories of potential seismic events:  
31 subduction zone events, subcrustal events and local crustal events. For preliminary assessment  
32 purposes, GRI evaluated the effect of a subduction zone event with a moment magnitude  
33 (Mw) of 8.8 at a focal distance of 150 miles. This design earthquake was based on published  
34 estimates of the probable maximum size of subduction zone events. GRI estimated that such  
35 an event would result in peak horizontal bedrock acceleration of 0.08 g at the KWP site.<sup>103</sup>

36           GRI evaluated the effects of a subcrustal event based on published information  
37 regarding the probable maximum size of subcrustal events in the region. Based on a design  
38 earthquake of Mw 7.0 at a distance of 100 miles, GRI estimated peak horizontal bedrock  
39 acceleration of 0.04 g at the KWP site. In addition, based on an analysis of the lengths of local

---

<sup>102</sup> A more detailed geological description is included in the GRI assessment report, App Appendix H-2.

<sup>103</sup> Earthquake magnitude is measured in moment magnitude ("Mw"). The amount of seismic force is given in "g," a unit of force equal to the force exerted by gravity, which indicates the force to which a body is subjected when it is accelerated.

1 faults, GRI evaluated a Mw 6.5 earthquake at a distance of 7 miles and estimated peak  
2 horizontal bedrock accelerations at the site would be approximately 0.2 g. GRI, therefore,  
3 assumed peak horizontal bedrock acceleration of 0.12 g, “in keeping with the intent of the  
4 2003 International Building Code” and using two-thirds of the Maximum Considered  
5 Earthquake based on the 1996 U.S. Geological Survey.

6 Based on a generalized subsurface profile and the peak bedrock acceleration estimates,  
7 GRI used a model to determine that a local crustal event would produce the peak horizontal  
8 ground acceleration at the site. GRI estimated a mean peak horizontal ground acceleration of  
9 0.16 g. GRI concluded: “Based on our past experience, ground accelerations of this  
10 magnitude can be readily accommodated in the design of the turbine tower structures. It has  
11 also been our experience that transient wind loading on turbine towers and wind and ice  
12 loading on transmission line towers will be the more severe loading conditions that will  
13 govern the design of the tower structures.”

14 In addition, GRI concluded that there is low risk of seismic hazards such as slope  
15 instability, ground rupture, liquefaction and settlement or subsidence at the site. The presence  
16 of loess soils presents a potential non-seismic risk of significant settlement if the soils are  
17 loaded by conventional spread footings and subsequently saturated. GRI believes that this risk  
18 can be mitigated by conventional foundation design methods including: (1) spread  
19 foundations below the loess, (2) drilled shaft foundations that develop support in the materials  
20 below the loess; (3) removal of the loess and replacement with compacted fill, or (4) in situ  
21 improvements of the loess soils.

22 DOGAMI reviewed the information in Exhibit H of the application and found the  
23 information to complete, but the agency noted that the results of pre-construction geotechnical  
24 investigations should be provided to DOGAMI. The seismic hazard assessment should be  
25 revised to integrate any new pertinent information as a result of site-specific investigations,  
26 instead of a “generalized” profile, and the profile should be extended to the site boundaries.  
27 DOGAMI further noted that the applicant’s use of the 2003 International Building Code was  
28 appropriate because Oregon no longer uses “seismic zone” classifications.

## **(b) Historic, Cultural and Archaeological Resources**

### **OAR 345-022-0090**

29  
30 *(1) Except for facilities described in sections (2) and (3), to issue a site certificate,*  
31 *the Council must find that the construction, operation and retirement of the*  
32 *facility, taking into account mitigation, are not likely to result in significant*  
33 *adverse impacts to:*

34 *(a) Historic, cultural or archaeological resources that have been listed on, or*  
35 *would likely be listed on the National Register of Historic Places;*

36 *(b) For a facility on private land, archaeological objects, as defined in ORS*  
37 *358.905(1)(a), or archaeological sites, as defined in ORS 358.905(1)(c); and*

38 *(c) For a facility on public land, archaeological sites, as defined in ORS*  
39 *358.905(1)(c).*

40 *(2) The Council may issue a site certificate for a facility that would produce power*  
41 *from wind, solar or geothermal energy without making the findings described in*

1 *section (1). However, the Council may apply the requirements of section (1) to*  
2 *impose conditions on a site certificate issued for such a facility.*

3 \* \* \*

### Proposed Conditions

4 KIII provided information regarding historic, cultural and archaeological resources in  
5 Exhibit S of the application. The analysis area for potential impacts to these resources is the  
6 area within the site boundary. The applicant conducted a literature review and records search  
7 as well as field investigations. Archaeological Investigations Northwest, Inc. (AINW)  
8 conducted a field investigation, and a cultural resource report is included in the application.<sup>104</sup>

9 Field investigations for the project were conducted in five field sessions between  
10 January and March 2005. The field survey area was limited to 264-foot-wide survey corridors  
11 centered on the proposed alignments of turbine strings, access roads and underground utility  
12 lines and a 50-foot-wide survey corridor on the north side of Klondike Lane where the  
13 proposed aboveground 230-kV transmission line would be built. In addition, the survey area  
14 included proposed substation sites, laydown areas and existing roads that would be widened.  
15 The field survey did not include other areas within the proposed 900-foot micro-siting  
16 corridors. Field investigation consisted of systematic pedestrian inspection of the survey area.  
17 No areas were excavated, because no locations within analysis area were considered likely to  
18 contain buried cultural deposits that would not be visible on the surface.

19 Because not all of the analysis area has been inspected by field investigation, those  
20 areas outside of the survey area described above should be inspected where construction-  
21 related impacts would occur. The Council adopts Condition (48) to ensure that the inspection  
22 is completed before construction begins.

23 Based on the report by AINW, there are no previously recorded archaeological  
24 resources within the analysis area. Four archaeological resources were identified in the field  
25 investigation. These resources consisted of prehistoric archaeological isolates and a small  
26 assemblage of historic-period refuse. These resources are not considered significant.<sup>105</sup>

27 The Council adopts Condition (49) that requires construction personnel to be trained  
28 in the identification of archeological or cultural materials. In accordance with state law (ORS  
29 97.745 and 358.920), the Council adopts Condition (50) to require that earth-disturbing  
30 activities be halted if archeological objects are discovered in the course of construction of the  
31 facility.<sup>106</sup> The condition further requires notification of the State Historic Preservation Office  
32 and the Department and evaluation of the discovery by a qualified archaeologist.

33 The alignment of the Oregon Trail is a designated historic trail under both federal and  
34 Oregon statutes. The alignment crosses the northeastern portion of the KWP site. No physical  
35 evidence of the trail was observed anywhere within the analysis area during the field  
36 investigations. An earlier study reported that intact segments of the trail were still visible in  
37 the early 1980s at locations within the analysis area, but all of the reported locations of intact

---

<sup>104</sup> App Appendix S-1.

<sup>105</sup> App page S-2.

<sup>106</sup> Under OAR 736-051-0090, a person may not “knowingly and intentionally excavate, injure, destroy or alter an archeological site or object or remove an archeological object from private lands in Oregon” without a permit issued under ORS 390.235.

1 trail segments are within agricultural fields where farming activity is likely to have obliterated  
2 physical traces of the trail. KIII states that the designation as a National Historic Trail does  
3 not impose any restrictions on development on non-federal lands.<sup>107</sup>

4 Any intact segments of the trail are highly likely to be eligible for listing on the  
5 National Register of Historic Places and would also likely be eligible for designation as a  
6 National Historic Landmark. Accordingly, the Council adopts Condition (51) to require that  
7 construction of KWP proceed carefully in the vicinity of the mapped alignment of the Oregon  
8 Trail and that any intact physical evidence of the trail discovered during construction be  
9 protected from disturbance.

10 The applicant concluded that construction of turbine strings is “likely to constitute an  
11 adverse effect on the visual setting of the Oregon Trail alignment in general and any intact  
12 segments that may be extant.”<sup>108</sup> The alignment may be a focus of visitors to Sherman County  
13 who are interested in exploring the Oregon Trail. For this reason, the Council adopts  
14 Condition (52) to offset adverse visual effects to the setting of the Oregon Trail alignment.

15 The field investigation identified several historic-period resources within the analysis  
16 area consisting of buildings and structures associated with private ranching operations,  
17 commercial uses or public uses. AINW recommended that most of these resources be  
18 considered not significant. Four historic resources were evaluated more closely (the Anson  
19 farmstead, the Emigrant Springs Cemetery, the Webfoot school and the Columbia Southern  
20 railroad alignment). AINW concluded that none of these resources were likely to be eligible  
21 for listing on the National Register of Historic Places.

### (c) Public Services

#### **OAR 345-022-0110**

22  
23 *(1) Except for facilities described in sections (2) and (3), to issue a site certificate,*  
24 *the Council must find that the construction and operation of the facility, taking*  
25 *into account mitigation, are not likely to result in significant adverse impact to the*  
26 *ability of public and private providers within the analysis area described in the*  
27 *project order to provide: sewers and sewage treatment, water, storm water*  
28 *drainage, solid waste management, housing, traffic safety, police and fire*  
29 *protection, health care and schools.*

30 *(2) The Council may issue a site certificate for a facility that would produce power*  
31 *from wind, solar or geothermal energy without making the findings described in*  
32 *section (1). However, the Council may apply the requirements of section (1) to*  
33 *impose conditions on a site certificate issued for such a facility.*

34 \* \* \*

### Proposed Conditions

35 KIII provided information in Exhibit U about the potential impacts of the facility on  
36 public services.<sup>109</sup> The analysis area for public services is the area within the site boundary

---

<sup>107</sup> RAI S1, App Supp, Section 1, “Response to Request for Additional Information #1.”

<sup>108</sup> App page S-5.

<sup>109</sup> App Supp, Tab U, Item iv.

1 and 30 miles from the site boundary, including area within the State of Washington. The  
2 analysis area includes nearly all of Sherman County and significant portions of Gilliam,  
3 Wasco and Klickitat counties. Small segments of Morrow and Yakima counties are also  
4 within 30 miles of the site boundary. There are nine incorporated cities in the analysis area:  
5 Arlington, Condon, Dufur, Grass Valley, Moro, Rufus, The Dalles, Wasco and Goldendale.

#### A. Sewage, Storm Water and Solid Waste

6 During construction of KWP, the impact on sewers and sewage treatment would be  
7 minimal. The Council adopts Condition (103) to require that the certificate holder provide and  
8 maintain portable toilets for on-site sewage handling during construction. Storm water  
9 drainage during construction would be subject to the NPDES Storm Water Discharge General  
10 Permit #1200-C, which would ensure appropriate on-site handling of storm water. There are  
11 no local storm sewers to be affected. Construction of the KWP would generate solid waste  
12 that would be removed for off-site disposal. Sunrise Disposal and Recycling provides solid  
13 waste disposal service for all of Sherman County. Solid waste would be taken to the  
14 Columbia Ridge landfill near Arlington, which has an estimated 50-year capacity.

15 During operation, sewage from the O&M building would be disposed of in an on-site  
16 septic system. Appropriate measures would be used to avoid or reduce erosion from storm  
17 water run-off during operation of the facility, and, as noted above, there are no local storm  
18 sewers that would be affected. Solid waste generated during operation would be insignificant  
19 and would be recycled or taken to the Columbia Ridge landfill by a licensed hauler.

#### B. Water

20 KIII estimates the volume of water used during construction of the KWP would be  
21 approximately 18 million gallons. Water would be used primarily for dust control and  
22 concrete mixing. KIII anticipates that water could come from several sources, including the  
23 City of Wasco. To show that adequate water is available in the area, KIII provided a letter  
24 from the City of Arlington, indicating that the city could supply all of the water needed for  
25 construction of the KWP.<sup>110</sup>

26 During operation, less than 5,000 gallons per day would be needed for domestic  
27 purposes at the O&M facility. This water would come from a new on-site well. The facility's  
28 use of water during operation, therefore, would have no impact on municipal water systems.  
29 The small volume of water needed for the O&M facility is not likely to have an impact on  
30 other wells that serve local landowners.

#### C. Housing, Police and Fire Protection, Health Care and Schools

31 The applicant estimates that construction of the KWP would employ a maximum of  
32 120 workers. The applicant estimates that half of the workforce would be from outside the  
33 area. Based on experience with construction of Klondike I, the applicant believes that there is  
34 sufficient temporary housing available in Morrow, Biggs Junction, Wasco and The Dalles.

35 KIII estimates that a staff of up to 20 full-time and part-time employees would be  
36 needed during operation of the proposed facility. Assuming conservatively that as many as 12

---

<sup>110</sup> Letter from Tim Wetherell, City of Arlington Public Works Director, dated February 27, 2006 (attachment to e-mail from Jesse Gronner, dated February 28, 2006, regarding "water right issue").

1 employees would move to the area, the number of in-migrant households would be small. The  
2 applicant found an average housing vacancy rate of 13.5 percent in the nine incorporated  
3 communities in the analysis area. The permanent impact on housing therefore would be  
4 insignificant.

5 Each of the counties in the analysis area has police services from a county sheriff's  
6 department, and in addition, the cities of The Dalles, Goldendale and Condon have police  
7 departments. Construction and operation of Klondike I did not result in significant demand for  
8 police services, and no significant adverse impacts are anticipated from construction and  
9 operation of the KWP.

10 The project site is located in the North Sherman Fire Protection District based in  
11 Wasco. In addition, there are eight other fire departments or districts in the analysis area,  
12 including the cities of Condon, Moro, Rufus, Dufur and The Dalles as well as the South  
13 Sherman Rural Fire District, the Gilliam County Rural Fire District and the Klickitat Rural  
14 Fire District #7. Local farmers are often the first to respond to a fire because of the large  
15 service areas. Farmers provide fire suppression with their own equipment. The certificate  
16 holder would take steps to reduce the risk of fire during construction and operation, as  
17 discussed further at page 103. Based on interviews conducted by the applicant, the proposed  
18 facility would not adversely affect the ability of the North Sherman County Rural Fire  
19 Protection District and the Moro Rural Fire Protection District to provide fire protection or  
20 ambulance service for their service areas.

21 The Mid-Columbia Medical Center, located in The Dalles (approximately 35 miles  
22 from the KWP site), is a full service medical facility, providing emergency services and  
23 surgery. Ambulance service from the Moro Rural Fire Protection District would provide  
24 ambulance service in the event of an emergency on the facility site. Helicopter evacuation  
25 service is also available. In addition, Klickitat Valley Hospital in Goldendale (approximately  
26 25 miles from the KWP site) serves Central and Eastern Klickitat County. Temporary and  
27 permanent population increases during construction and operation of the proposed facility are  
28 not likely to result in significant adverse impact on the ability of the health care service  
29 providers in the analysis area.

30 The Sherman County School District serves all of Sherman County with one high  
31 school located in Morrow (grades 7 through 12) and two elementary schools in Grass Valley  
32 and Wasco (grades K through 6). The district serves approximately 280 students (in 2005),  
33 although enrollment has declined in recent years. During construction, the in-migrant portion  
34 of the workforce is not expected to relocate family members to the area, and, therefore, no  
35 increased demand on schools is anticipated during construction. During operation, as many as  
36 12 workers might move with their families into the area, but the small increase in school-age  
37 children would not significantly increase student population. Based on interviews conducted  
38 by the applicant, local school districts would be able to accommodate the new students with  
39 existing school capacity, and an increase in the number of students would be beneficial  
40 because state funding is tied to the number of students served by the district.

#### D. Traffic Safety

41 Construction-related traffic is likely to cause minor traffic delays on area highways  
42 (I-84, US 97 and OR 206) and on local roads near the site when trucks deliver turbines,  
43 construction-related equipment, concrete and other building materials. Such delays would be



1 short-term and temporary. During construction, flaggers would be used at appropriate  
2 locations at appropriate times to direct traffic.

3 Local roadways currently have very low use. The increased traffic from truck  
4 deliveries and construction workers commuting to the site is not likely to result in significant  
5 adverse impact on traffic safety. Some segments of local roads within the site boundary would  
6 be improved by graveling and grading or would be completely reconstructed and widened.  
7 The proposed improvements would improve the quality of the roads and have a beneficial  
8 impact on traffic safety.

9 During operation, the anticipated permanent staff of up to 20 employees would not  
10 significantly increase traffic in the analysis area. The use of area highways and local roads by  
11 employees during operation is not likely to result in a significant adverse impact on traffic  
12 safety.

#### (d) Waste Minimization

##### **OAR 345-022-0120**

13  
14 *(1) Except for facilities described in sections (2) and (3), to issue a site certificate,*  
15 *the Council must find that, to the extent reasonably practicable:*

16 *(a) The applicant's solid waste and wastewater plans are likely to minimize*  
17 *generation of solid waste and wastewater in the construction, operation, and*  
18 *retirement of the facility, and when solid waste or wastewater is generated, to*  
19 *result in recycling and reuse of such wastes;*

20 *(b) The applicant's plans to manage the accumulation, storage, disposal and*  
21 *transportation of waste generated by the construction and operation of the facility*  
22 *are likely to result in minimal adverse impact on surrounding and adjacent areas.*

23 *(2) The Council may issue a site certificate for a facility that would produce power*  
24 *from wind, solar or geothermal energy without making the findings described in*  
25 *section (1). However, the Council may apply the requirements of section (1) to*  
26 *impose conditions on a site certificate issued for such a facility.*

27 \* \* \*

#### Proposed Conditions

28 KIII provided information about waste minimization in Exhibit V of the site certificate  
29 application.

##### A. Solid Waste

30 Solid waste generated during construction would consist primarily of concrete waste  
31 from turbine pad construction, wood waste from wood forms used for concrete pad  
32 construction and scrap steel from turbine tower construction. Other construction wastes could  
33 include erosion control materials, such as straw bales and silt fencing, and packaging  
34 materials for turbine parts and other electrical equipment.

35 The applicant's plan for solid waste management during construction is described in  
36 Exhibit V. The Council adopts Condition (105), which summarizes the applicant's plan. KIII  
37 proposes to minimize the generation of solid waste during construction by detailed estimating

1 of materials needs and efficient construction practices. Packaging wastes (such as paper and  
2 cardboard) would be separated and recycled. Wastes generated during construction would be  
3 recycled when feasible. Non-recyclable wastes would be collected and transported to a local  
4 landfill by a licensed waste hauler.

5 Concrete waste would be generated on site during construction. This waste may be  
6 used as fill on site, with the agreement of the landowner. Before disposing of clean fill on site,  
7 the certificate holder would submit a request for permit exemption in accordance with OAR  
8 340-093-0080 and any other applicable regulations. The material would be placed in an  
9 excavated hole and covered with at least 3 feet of topsoil. The surface would be graded to  
10 match existing contours. If no reuse option is available for concrete waste on site or at another  
11 location where such fill is allowed, it would be removed to a landfill by a licensed waste  
12 hauler. The Council adopts Condition (106), which addresses requirements for disposal of  
13 waste concrete.

14 During operation, small quantities of office waste, such as paper, food packaging and  
15 scraps, would be generated at the O&M building. In addition, there could be small quantities  
16 of solid waste from repair or replacement of electrical or turbine equipment. The applicant's  
17 plan for solid waste management during operation of the facility is described in Exhibit V.  
18 The Council adopts Condition (107), which summarizes the applicant's plan. Waste from the  
19 O&M building and other solid waste generated on site would be collected and recycled as  
20 feasible. Non-recyclable wastes would be collected and transported to a local landfill by a  
21 licensed waste hauler.

22 Hazardous materials that could be used on the project site during construction or  
23 operation include lubricating oils, cleaners and herbicides. Hazardous wastes, such as oily  
24 rags or similar wastes related to turbine lubrication and other maintenance, would be  
25 generated during construction and operation. The applicant would use hazardous materials in  
26 a manner that is protective of human health and the environment and would comply with all  
27 applicable local, state, and federal environmental laws and regulations. If accidental spills of  
28 hazardous materials were to occur, the spill would be cleaned up and the contaminated soil or  
29 other materials disposed of and would be treated according to applicable regulations. The  
30 Council adopts Condition (73), which addresses proper handling of hazardous materials, and  
31 Condition (74), which addresses preparation for and response to spills and accidental releases  
32 of hazardous materials.

33 Measures for reducing, reusing and recycling solid waste upon retirement would be  
34 addressed as part of the retirement plan that the Council must approve before retirement of the  
35 facility (Condition (9)).

#### B. Wastewater

36 During construction, wastewater would be generated from the wash down of concrete  
37 trucks after concrete loads have been emptied. The Council adopts Condition (80), which  
38 would require that wash down occur only at an existing contractor-owned batch plant or at  
39 tower foundation locations. In addition, the Council adopts Condition (103), which would  
40 require that portable toilets be provided for on-site sewage handling during construction and  
41 that they be pumped and cleaned regularly by a licensed contractor.

1 During operation, sewage from the O&M building would be discharged to an on-site  
2 septic system. Water used for blade washing would evaporate on site. Any wastewater  
3 generated during retirement would be addressed as part of the retirement plan that the Council  
4 must approve before retirement of the facility.

### C. Impact on Surrounding and Adjacent Areas

5 The accumulation, storage, disposal and transportation of waste generated by  
6 construction and operation of the proposed facility would have minimal adverse impact on  
7 surrounding and adjacent areas. Most waste would be removed from the site and reused,  
8 recycled or disposed of at an appropriate facility.

9 Transportation of wastes to landfills or recycling facilities would involve periodic  
10 truck trips over public and private roads between the facility site and the landfill or recycling  
11 facilities. Because of the expected low volume of waste materials, these trips would not have  
12 an adverse impact on surrounding and adjacent areas.

13 Water used on site during construction for dust suppression and road compaction  
14 would evaporate or infiltrate into the ground. Water would not be discharged to wetlands,  
15 lakes, rivers or streams.

16 During construction, the certificate holder would ensure that contractors manage and  
17 monitor waste generation and recycle or dispose of wastes in an appropriate manner. During  
18 operation, the operations staff would be responsible for a waste management program,  
19 ensuring that solid waste is recycled to the extent feasible or disposed of in dumpsters and that  
20 hazardous wastes are properly disposed of in accordance with applicable regulations.

## V. OTHER APPLICABLE REGULATORY REQUIREMENTS: FINDINGS AND CONCLUSIONS

### 1. Requirements under Council Jurisdiction

21 Under ORS 469.503(3) and under the Council's General Standard of Review (OAR  
22 345-022-0000, the Council must determine that the proposed facility complies with "all other  
23 Oregon statutes and administrative rules identified in the project order, as amended, as  
24 applicable to the issuance of a site certificate for the proposed facility." Applicable Oregon  
25 statutes and administrative rules that are not otherwise addressed in Section IV of this order  
26 include the noise control regulations adopted by the Environmental Quality Commission, the  
27 Division of State Lands' regulations for removal or fill of material affecting waters of the  
28 state, the Water Resources Department's (WRD) regulations for appropriating ground water,  
29 the Oregon Department of Transportation's regulations for location and construction of buried  
30 cables within State Highway right-of-way and the Council's statutory authority to consider  
31 protection of public health and safety.

#### (a) Noise Control Regulations

32 The applicable noise control regulations are as follows:

#### **OAR 340-035-0035**

#### **Noise Control Regulations for Industry and Commerce**

35 *(1) Standards and Regulations:*

1           \* \* \*

2           ***(b) New Noise Sources:***

3           \* \* \*

4           ***(B) New Sources Located on Previously Unused Site:***

5           *(i) No person owning or controlling a new industrial or commercial noise source*  
6           *located on a previously unused industrial or commercial site shall cause or permit*  
7           *the operation of that noise source if the noise levels generated or indirectly caused*  
8           *by that noise source increase the ambient statistical noise levels, L10 or L50, by*  
9           *more than 10 dBA in any one hour, or exceed the levels specified in Table 8, as*  
10           *measured at an appropriate measurement point, as specified in subsection (3)(b)*  
11           *of this rule, except as specified in subparagraph (1)(b)(B)(iii).*

12           *(ii) The ambient statistical noise level of a new industrial or commercial noise*  
13           *source on a previously unused industrial or commercial site shall include all*  
14           *noises generated or indirectly caused by or attributable to that source including*  
15           *all of its related activities. Sources exempted from the requirements of section (1)*  
16           *of this rule, which are identified in subsections (5)(b) - (f), (j), and (k) of this rule,*  
17           *shall not be excluded from this ambient measurement.*

18           *(iii) For noise levels generated or caused by a wind energy facility:*

19                 *(I) The increase in ambient statistical noise levels is based on an assumed*  
20                 *background L50 ambient noise level of 26 dBA or the actual ambient background*  
21                 *level. The person owning the wind energy facility may conduct measurements to*  
22                 *determine the actual ambient L10 and L50 background level.*

23                 *(II) The "actual ambient background level" is the measured noise level at the*  
24                 *appropriate measurement point as specified in subsection (3)(b) of this rule using*  
25                 *generally accepted noise engineering measurement practices. Background noise*  
26                 *measurements shall be obtained at the appropriate measurement point,*  
27                 *synchronized with windspeed measurements of hub height conditions at the*  
28                 *nearest wind turbine location. "Actual ambient background level" does not include*  
29                 *noise generated or caused by the wind energy facility.*

30                 *(III) The noise levels from a wind energy facility may increase the ambient*  
31                 *statistical noise levels L10 and L50 by more than 10 dBA (but not above the limits*  
32                 *specified in Table 8), if the person who owns the noise sensitive property executes*  
33                 *a legally effective easement or real covenant that benefits the property on which*  
34                 *the wind energy facility is located. The easement or covenant must authorize the*  
35                 *wind energy facility to increase the ambient statistical noise levels, L10 or L50 on*  
36                 *the sensitive property by more than 10 dBA at the appropriate measurement point.*

37                 *(IV) For purposes of determining whether a proposed wind energy facility*  
38                 *would satisfy the ambient noise standard where a landowner has not waived the*  
39                 *standard, noise levels at the appropriate measurement point are predicted*  
40                 *assuming that all of the proposed wind facility's turbines are operating between*  
41                 *cut-in speed and the wind speed corresponding to the maximum sound power level*  
42                 *established by IEC 61400-11 (version 2002-12). These predictions must be*

1 compared to the highest of either the assumed ambient noise level of 26 dBA or to  
2 the actual ambient background L10 and L50 noise level, if measured. The facility  
3 complies with the noise ambient background standard if this comparison shows  
4 that the increase in noise is not more than 10 dBA over this entire range of wind  
5 speeds.

6 (V) For purposes of determining whether an operating wind energy facility  
7 complies with the ambient noise standard where a landowner has not waived the  
8 standard, noise levels at the appropriate measurement point are measured when  
9 the facility's nearest wind turbine is operating over the entire range of wind speeds  
10 between cut-in speed and the windspeed corresponding to the maximum sound  
11 power level and no turbine that could contribute to the noise level is disabled. The  
12 facility complies with the noise ambient background standard if the increase in  
13 noise over either the assumed ambient noise level of 26 dBA or to the actual  
14 ambient background L10 and L50 noise level, if measured, is not more than 10  
15 dBA over this entire range of wind speeds.

16 (VI) For purposes of determining whether a proposed wind energy facility  
17 would satisfy the Table 8 standards, noise levels at the appropriate measurement  
18 point are predicted by using the turbine's maximum sound power level following  
19 procedures established by IEC 61400-11 (version 2002-12), and assuming that all  
20 of the proposed wind facility's turbines are operating at the maximum sound  
21 power level.

22 (VII) For purposes of determining whether an operating wind energy facility  
23 satisfies the Table 8 standards, noise generated by the energy facility is measured  
24 at the appropriate measurement point when the facility's nearest wind turbine is  
25 operating at the windspeed corresponding to the maximum sound power level and  
26 no turbine that could contribute to the noise level is disabled.

27 \* \* \*

## Findings of Fact

### Applicable Regulations

28  
29 The proposed facility would be a “new industrial or commercial noise source” under  
30 OAR 340-035-0035 because construction of the facility would begin after January 1, 1975.<sup>111</sup>  
31 The noise control regulations impose different limits on new noise sources constructed on a  
32 “previously used industrial or commercial site” compared to the limits imposed on new  
33 sources constructed on a “previously unused industrial or commercial site.” A site is  
34 considered a “previously unused industrial or commercial site” if the site has not been not  
35 been used by any industrial or commercial noise source at any time during the 20 years  
36 preceding the construction of a new noise source on the site.<sup>112</sup> According to the applicant, all  
37 the equipment associated with the proposed KWP would be located on property that has not  
38 been used for industrial or commercial operations during the past 20 years. Therefore, the  
39 noise generated by the proposed project must comply with OAR 340-035-0035(1)(b)(B).

---

<sup>111</sup> OAR 340-035-0015(33) defines “new industrial or commercial noise source.”

<sup>112</sup> OAR 340-035-0015(47) defines “previously unused industrial or commercial site.” Agricultural activities are specifically excluded from this definition.

1 The regulation quoted above requires that the noise generated by a new wind energy  
 2 facility located on a previously unused site must comply with two tests. Facility-generated  
 3 noise must not increase the ambient hourly L<sub>10</sub> or L<sub>50</sub> noise levels at any noise sensitive  
 4 receiver by more than 10 decibels (dBA<sup>113</sup>) when turbines are operating “between cut-in  
 5 speed and the wind speed corresponding to the maximum sound power level.”<sup>114</sup> This  
 6 requirement is known as the “ambient degradation” test. To show that a proposed facility  
 7 complies with this test, the applicant may use an assumed ambient hourly L<sub>50</sub> noise level of 26  
 8 dBA; otherwise, the applicant must measure the actual ambient hourly noise levels at the  
 9 receiver in accordance with the procedures specified in the regulation. OAR 340-035-  
 10 0035(1)(b)(B)(iii)(III) relieves the applicant from having to show compliance with the  
 11 ambient degradation test “if the person who owns the noise sensitive property executes a  
 12 legally effective easement or real covenant that benefits the property on which the wind  
 13 energy facility is located.”

14 The potential “waiver” of the ambient degradation test does not relieve the wind  
 15 facility from compliance with the second test imposed under OAR 340-035-0035(1)(b)(B). A  
 16 new wind energy facility located on a previously unused site must not radiate sound levels to  
 17 any noise sensitive receiver exceeding the noise limits specified in Table 8 of the regulation.  
 18 This is known as the “Table 8” or “maximum allowable” test. Table 8 provides the following  
 19 limits:

<b>Statistical Noise Limits for Industrial and Commercial Sources</b>		
<b>Statistical Descriptor</b>	<b>Maximum Permissible Statistical Noise Levels (dBA)</b>	
	<b>Daytime (7:00 AM - 10:00 PM)</b>	<b>Nighttime (10:00 PM - 7:00 AM)</b>
L <sub>50</sub>	55	50
L <sub>10</sub>	60	55
L <sub>1</sub>	75	60
The hourly L <sub>50</sub> , L <sub>10</sub> and L <sub>1</sub> noise levels are defined as the noise levels equaled or exceeded 50 percent, 10 percent and 1 percent of the hour, respectively.		

20 The proposed energy facility would operate on a 24-hour basis. Therefore, the noise  
 21 radiating from the proposed facility must not exceed the maximum allowable nighttime noise  
 22 limits (10:00 PM to 7:00 AM). Consequently, to comply with the maximum allowable test,  
 23 the noise radiating from the KWP must not exceed an hourly L<sub>50</sub> noise level of 50 dBA at any  
 24 noise sensitive receiver. For the purpose of determining whether a proposed wind facility  
 25 would comply with this test, noise levels must be predicted “assuming that all of the proposed  
 26 wind facility’s turbines are operating at the maximum sound power level.”

<sup>113</sup> The sound pressure level in decibels as measured on a sound level meter using the A-weighted filter network, which corresponds to the frequency response of the human ear.

<sup>114</sup> The regulation applies the test “as measured at an appropriate measurement point.” The “appropriate measurement point,” as defined by OAR 340-035-0015(3), is “25 feet (7.6 meters) toward the noise source from that point on the noise sensitive building nearest the noise source” or “that point on the noise sensitive property line nearest the noise source,” whichever is farther from the source. OAR 340-035-0015(38) defines “noise sensitive property” as “real property normally used for sleeping, or normally used as schools, churches, hospitals, or public libraries.” Private residences are the only “noise sensitive properties” potentially affected by the proposed KWP. We refer to these as the “noise sensitive receivers.”

1 Compliance with the Regulations

2 OAR 340-035-0035(5)(g) specifically exempts noise caused by construction activities.  
3 Construction of the proposed KWP would produce localized, short duration noise levels  
4 similar to those produced by any large construction project with heavy construction  
5 equipment. Much of the project work would be far removed from any noise sensitive  
6 receivers. Nevertheless, in those areas near residences, the certificate holder should confine  
7 the noisiest construction activities to daylight hours to help mitigate noise impacts at the  
8 residences (Condition (101)).

9 The applicant has elected to use the assumed ambient hourly L<sub>50</sub> noise level of 26 dBA  
10 for the background ambient noise level rather than to conduct noise measurements at the noise  
11 sensitive receivers in the vicinity of the project. Accordingly, to show compliance with the  
12 ambient degradation test, the noise generated by the operation of the proposed KWP wind  
13 turbines between cut-in wind speed and maximum sound power level wind speed must not  
14 cause the hourly L<sub>50</sub> noise level at any noise sensitive receiver to exceed 36 dBA.

15 KIII proposes to use either GE 1.5-MW or Vestas 1.65-MW wind turbines. For the  
16 purpose of predicting the noise generated by the wind facility, KIII used the sound data  
17 associated with the GE 1.5-MW turbines because those turbines reportedly have the potential  
18 of generating higher maximum noise levels within the operating wind speeds associated with  
19 the two turbine types.<sup>115</sup> In predicting the noise from the turbines, KIII assumed the maximum  
20 sound power level of 106 dBA that is guaranteed by the manufacturer, and in predicting the  
21 noise that would be generated by substation transformers, KIII utilized a predicted maximum  
22 sound power level of 103.8 dBA.<sup>116</sup>

23 KIII identified seven noise sensitive receivers that have the potential of receiving  
24 noise from the proposed facility. To accommodate the applicant's request for flexibility to  
25 construct wind turbines within a 900-foot-wide micro-siting corridor, the Department asked  
26 the applicant to predict the noise levels at the noise sensitive receivers assuming that the  
27 turbines were located at the edge of the 900-foot corridor closest to the receiver. To perform  
28 the analysis, KIII used the Sound Propagation Model for Outdoor Noise Sources (SPM 9613,  
29 Version 2) to predict turbine noise levels at the seven locations. Based on the assumed turbine  
30 locations, the predicted hourly L<sub>50</sub> noise levels at five of the seven receivers would exceed the  
31 36 dBA limit of the "ambient degradation" test, but turbine operating noise would not exceed  
32 the "maximum allowable" (Table 8) test at any of the receivers. Table 9 shows the predicted  
33 maximum noise levels<sup>117</sup>:

---

<sup>115</sup> E-mail from Jesse Gronner, dated January 10, 2006, regarding "Vestas noise info" (App Supp, Tab X, Item v).

<sup>116</sup> Memo from TW Environmental, dated January 10, 2006 (App Supp, Tab X, Item vii).

<sup>117</sup> The table shows results based on modeling data from TW Environmental (App Supp, Tab X, Items vii and viii).

**Table 9: Predicted Noise Based on Assumed Turbine Locations**

<b>Receiver</b>	<b>Predicted Maximum Hourly L<sub>50</sub> Noise Level (dBA)</b>
R1	35
R2	36
R3	38
R4	43
R5	41
R6	45
R7	43

1 As shown in Table 9, the predicted noise levels at R3, R4, R5, R6 and R7 exceed the  
2 ambient degradation limit. The predicted noise level at R7 includes the predicted noise  
3 contributed from the transformer at the proposed Webfoot substation, assuming the substation  
4 is located nearest R7 within the 4-acre parcel with no shielding by the proposed O&M  
5 building.

6 The applicant identified the particular turbines that would contribute to causing the  
7 facility to generate noise in excess of the ambient degradation limit. To reduce noise from the  
8 facility to an acceptable level, these turbines would have to be eliminated or moved (within  
9 the micro-siting corridors) farther away from the noise sensitive receivers. Table 10 lists the  
10 turbines and the affected noise sensitive receivers.<sup>118</sup>

**Table 10: Turbines Potentially Contributing to Excessive Noise**

<b>Receiver</b>	<b>Turbine Number (Wpt)</b>
R3	48 and 49
R4	58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63 and 64
R5	58, 59 and 60
R6	89, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 126, 127, 128 and 136
R7	93, 94, 101, 102, 126, 127, 128, 129, 130, 131, 132, 136, 137, 138 and 139

11 The Council adopts Condition (102). As provided under OAR 340-035-  
12 0035(1)(b)(B)(iii)(III), the certificate holder would be relieved from having to show  
13 compliance with the ambient degradation test by obtaining a “legally effective easement or  
14 real covenant” from the affected landowner. To address compliance for those properties for  
15 which the landowner has not provided a “waiver” of the ambient degradation test, Condition  
16 (102) requires the certificate holder to present data before construction begins to demonstrate  
17 that the facility would not generate noise in excess of 36 dBA at the property when the  
18 turbines listed in Table 10 are placed in their final design locations.

19 Under OAR 340-035-0035(4)(a), DEQ has authority to require the owner of an  
20 operating noise source to monitor and record the statistical noise levels upon written  
21 notification. In the event of a complaint regarding noise levels during the operation of the  
22 proposed KWP, the Council has authority to act in the place of DEQ to enforce this provision

---

<sup>118</sup> Turbine location numbering corresponds to turbine locations as shown on the Turbine Location Map (App Appendix C-3).



1 to verify that the certificate holder is operating the facility in compliance with the noise  
2 control regulation. Under Condition (3), the certificate holder would be required to operate the  
3 facility in accordance with all applicable state laws.

#### Conclusions of Law

4 Based on the findings and conditions discussed above, the Council finds that the  
5 proposed facility would comply with the applicable state noise control regulations (OAR 340-  
6 035-0035(1)(b)(B)). The Council finds that a site certificate for the facility should include  
7 Conditions (101) and (102).

#### **(b) Removal-Fill Law**

8 The Oregon Removal-Fill Law (ORS 196.800 through 990) and regulations (OAR  
9 141-085-0005 through 141-085-0090) adopted by the Department of State Lands (DSL)  
10 require a Removal/Fill Permit if 50 cubic yards or more of material is removed, filled or  
11 altered within any “waters of the state” at the proposed site.<sup>119</sup> The Council must determine  
12 whether a permit is needed. In addition, the U.S. Army Corps of Engineers administers  
13 Section 404 of the Clean Water Act, which regulates the discharge of fill into waters of the  
14 United States (including wetlands). Under Section 404, a federal Nationwide or Individual fill  
15 permit may be required.

#### Findings of Fact

16 KIII provided information about wetlands and other waters of the state in Exhibit J of  
17 the application. The applicant’s contractor, David Evans and Associates, Inc. (DEA),  
18 conducted field investigation for wetlands following the procedures in the *U.S. Army Corps of*  
19 *Engineers Wetlands Delineation Manual* (Environmental Laboratory 1987). The DEA field  
20 investigation addressed the area within a 300-foot survey corridor centered on the proposed  
21 turbine strings and a 60-foot survey corridor centered on linear components outside of turbine  
22 strings (proposed new roads, existing roads requiring upgrade, underground collector system  
23 and aboveground collector line).<sup>120</sup> In addition, the field investigation area included the actual  
24 footprint (with no surrounding “buffer”) of all proposed laydown areas and substations. DEA  
25 reviewed the entire area for possible wetlands or other waters of the state but selected 25  
26 sample plots in areas believed to have the highest probability of containing such features  
27 (ravine bottoms, depressions and other areas that could potentially collect water). The sample  
28 plots included areas mapped as wetlands by the National Wetlands Inventory and areas  
29 mapped as intermittent or perennial drainages by the U.S. Geological Survey. DEA conducted  
30 a ground survey of the sample plots in January 2005.

31 The applicant provided a wetland delineation report, which summarized the field  
32 investigation.<sup>121</sup> DSL reviewed the applicant’s delineation report and found that the report  
33 identified one wetland unit (0.13 acres) and one intermittent waterway (a drainage channel).

---

<sup>119</sup> OAR 141-085-0010(225) defines “Waters of this State.” The term includes wetlands and certain other water bodies.

<sup>120</sup> Although Appendix J-1 describes the “site boundary” somewhat differently, DSL subsequently concurred that the delineation report adequately addressed the area within a 300-foot survey corridor centered on turbine strings (Letter from Jill Myatt, DSL, to Jesse Gronner, January 5, 2006).

<sup>121</sup> Wetland Delineation Report: Klondike III Wind Project (March 2005), App Appendix J-1.

1 DSL found that the wetland was subject to the permit requirements of the Removal-Fill Law  
2 but that the intermittent waterway was not jurisdictional.<sup>122</sup>

3 The applicant proposes to avoid any impact on the two identified features. At locations  
4 where the proposed underground collector system would cross the drainage channel, the  
5 applicant would bore under the channel. The proposed aboveground transmission line crosses  
6 over the channel and the wetland area. The applicant would locate transmission line support  
7 structures outside of the channel and the wetland. By using these measures, there would be no  
8 removal or fill of material within the jurisdictional wetland identified by DSL and no need for  
9 a Removal/Fill Permit. For the same reason, a Section 404 federal permit would not be  
10 required because there could be no impact on any waters of the United States.

11 No field investigation has been done in areas within the proposed 900-foot micro siting  
12 corridors but outside the DEA investigation area described above. To ensure that a  
13 Removal/Fill Permit would not be needed for construction of the KWP anywhere within the  
14 micro siting corridor, the applicant proposed a site certificate condition that would require a  
15 pre-construction field investigation after the final turbine design locations have been  
16 identified. The Council adopts Condition (79), which would ensure that the facility would  
17 have no impact on jurisdictional waters of the state. Based on the final design layout of the  
18 facility, if construction would occur in any locations not previously investigated by DEA as  
19 described in Appendix J-1 of the application, the certificate holder would conduct a pre-  
20 construction investigation to determine whether any jurisdictional waters of the state exist in  
21 those locations. The condition requires that there be no impact on any jurisdictional water  
22 identified in the pre-construction investigation.

#### Conclusions of Law

23 Based on the findings and conditions discussed above, the Council concludes that a  
24 Removal-Fill Permit is not required. The Council finds that a site certificate for the facility  
25 should include Condition (79).

#### **(c) Ground Water Act**

26 Through the provisions of the Ground Water Act of 1955, ORS 537.505 to ORS  
27 537.796, and OAR Chapter 690, the Oregon Water Resources Commission administers the  
28 rights of appropriation and use of the ground water resources of the state. Under OAR 345-  
29 022-0000(1), the Council must determine whether the proposed KWP complies with these  
30 statutes and administrative rules.

#### Findings of Fact

31 The construction and operation of the proposed KWP would not require a new or  
32 transferred water right. During construction, approximately 18 million gallons of water would  
33 be used primarily for dust suppression, road compaction and concrete mixing. The applicant  
34 anticipates that a variety of sources could supply this water. To show that adequate water is  
35 available in the area, KIII provided a letter from the City of Arlington, indicating that the city  
36 could supply all of the water needed for construction of the KWP.<sup>123</sup>

---

<sup>122</sup> Letter from Jill Myatt, DSL, to Jesse Gronner, September 26, 2005.

<sup>123</sup> Letter from Tim Wetherell, City of Arlington Public Works Director, dated February 27, 2006 (attachment to e-mail from Jesse Gronner, dated February 28, 2006, regarding "water right issue").

1 During operation of the facility, water would come from a new on-site well. The  
2 volume of water used would be less than 5,000 gallons per day. ORS 537.545(1)(f) provides  
3 that a new water right is not required for industrial and commercial uses of up to 5,000  
4 gallons per day. During operation, water would be used for domestic purposes at the O&M  
5 facility and possibly for turbine blade-washing, subject to Condition (83), under which the  
6 certificate holder would demonstrate to the Department that blade-washing would be  
7 authorized under a DEQ general permit or that no permit would be required.

#### Conclusions of Law

8 Based on the findings above, the Council concludes that, subject to the conditions  
9 stated herein, the proposed use of ground water for the construction and operation of the  
10 proposed KWP complies with the Ground Water Act of 1955 and the rules of the Water  
11 Resources Department. The Council finds that a site certificate for the facility should include  
12 Condition (83).

#### **(d) Utility Crossing of a State Highway**

13 Under OAR Chapter 734, Division 55, the Oregon Department of Transportation  
14 regulates the location, installation, construction, maintenance and use of utility structures,  
15 including buried cables, within State Highway right-of-way. The proposed facility would  
16 include underground collector lines that would cross under Highway 206 along Smith Lane to  
17 the north of turbine string “D.”<sup>124</sup> The certificate holder would be required to obtain the  
18 necessary permit from ODOT before beginning construction (Condition (86)).

19 In consultation with ODOT, the Council has authority to determine whether the  
20 applicant has met the requirements for a utility crossing permit, and the Council has authority  
21 to impose conditions in the permit.<sup>125</sup> ODOT would issue the permit, based on the conditions  
22 of the site certificate. ODOT retains enforcement authority over the permit.<sup>126</sup> ODOT has  
23 recommended that the Council find that the applicant has met the permit requirements and has  
24 provided a draft permit that includes recommended conditions.<sup>127</sup>

25 The Council finds that KIII has met the permit requirements. The Council instructs  
26 ODOT to issue a permit substantially in the form of Attachment D upon submission by the  
27 applicant of the proper application and payment of the proper fee as provided under ORS  
28 469.401(3).

#### **(e) Public Health and Safety**

29 Under ORS 469.310 the Council is charged with ensuring that the “siting, construction  
30 and operation of energy facilities shall be accomplished in a manner consistent with  
31 protection of the public health and safety....” State law further provides that “the site  
32 certificate shall contain conditions for the protection of the public health and safety....” ORS  
33 469.401(2).

---

<sup>124</sup> Figure P-1 (App Supp, Tab P, Item 1).

<sup>125</sup> ORS 469.503(3).

<sup>126</sup> ORS 469.401(3).

<sup>127</sup> E-mail from Patrick Smith, ODOT, April 12, 2006.

## Findings of Fact

1 We discuss specific public health and safety standards for wind energy facilities above  
2 at page 62. In this section we discuss the issues of fire protection, magnetic fields, highway  
3 safety and coordination with the Oregon Public Utilities Commission.

### A. Fire Protection

4 The certificate holder would develop and implement a fire management plan during  
5 construction in consultation with local fire control authorities (Condition (66)). The plan  
6 would include measures to reduce the risk of wildfire and to respond appropriately to any fires  
7 that occur on the facility site. The certificate holder would ensure that construction vehicles  
8 and equipment are operated on graveled areas to the extent possible and that open flames,  
9 such as cutting torches, are kept away from dry grass areas (Condition (68)).

10 Turbine towers and pad-mounted transformers would be constructed with a concrete  
11 pad around each base and a minimum of 10 feet of non-flammable ground cover on all sides  
12 (Condition (65)). The turbines would have automatic equipment protection features that  
13 would shut down the turbine if a malfunction occurs and reduce the chance of a mechanical  
14 problem causing a fire (Condition (63)). Service vehicles used for regular maintenance or  
15 construction at the site would be equipped with a shovel and portable fire extinguisher of a  
16 4A5OBC or equivalent rating (Condition (67)).

17 The certificate holder would develop and implement a fire management plan during  
18 facility operation in consultation with local fire control authorities (Condition (66)). During  
19 operation, all on-site employees would receive annual fire prevention and response training by  
20 qualified instructors or members of the local fire department (Condition (70)). Employees  
21 would be instructed to keep vehicles on roads and off dry grassland, except when off-road  
22 operation is required for emergency purposes. The certificate holder would provide to the  
23 county fire department a copy of the approved site plan indicating the identification number  
24 assigned to each turbine and the location of all facility structures (Condition (69)). Fire  
25 control authorities would also receive the names and telephone numbers of facility personnel  
26 to contact in an emergency.

### B. Magnetic Fields

27 The proposed facility would include a network of underground and aboveground  
28 electric transmission lines (collector system) and an aboveground 230-kV transmission line to  
29 carry power from the eastern section of the project to the proposed facility substation near  
30 Schoolhouse. Electric transmission lines create both electric and magnetic fields. Electric  
31 fields produced by the proposed KWP transmission lines are addressed above at page 66, and  
32 for the reasons discussed there, the electric fields would not exceed the Council's standard of  
33 9 kV per meter at one meter above the ground surface in areas accessible to the public.

34 The strength of a magnetic field is a function of the current (amperage) in the electric  
35 transmission line: the higher the current, the greater the strength of the magnetic field. The  
36 magnetic field strength decreases as the distance from the conductor increases. The strength  
37 of a magnetic field fluctuates hourly and daily with changes in the amount of current in the  
38 transmission line caused by the electrical load. Magnetic field strength is measured in units of  
39 milligauss (mG). The applicant calculated magnetic field strength using "Corona and Field

1 Effect Program (Version 3),” a software tool developed by the Bonneville Power  
2 Administration.

3 The Council has previously considered the issue of whether exposure to magnetic  
4 fields might cause health risks.<sup>128</sup> This issue has been the subject of considerable scientific  
5 research and discussion. Based on its review in other cases, the Council has concluded that the  
6 credible evidence of a health risk from low levels of exposure to magnetic fields is  
7 inconclusive. The Council has not found sufficient information upon which to set health-  
8 based limits for exposure to magnetic fields. Nevertheless, given the uncertainty about  
9 possible health consequences, the Council has encouraged applicants to propose low-cost  
10 ways to reduce or manage public exposure to magnetic fields from transmission lines under  
11 the Council’s jurisdiction. This approach is sometimes referred to as “prudent avoidance.”  
12 The Council adopts Condition (88), which would reduce public exposure to magnetic fields.

13 Aboveground 230-kV Transmission Line

14 For the aboveground 230-kV line, KIII determined that the maximum magnetic field  
15 strength would occur directly beneath the line at mid-span. The analysis assumed the lowest  
16 mid-span conductor height of 30 feet. KIII determined that the maximum magnetic field  
17 strength would be 92.7 mG and that the field strength would decrease to 2.7 mG at 200 feet  
18 from the centerline.<sup>129</sup> There would be no residential structures within 200 feet of the  
19 transmission line.

20 Aboveground 34.5-kV Transmission Line

21 The aboveground 34.5-kV line would include segments of single-circuit or double-  
22 circuit line. The applicant calculated that the highest magnetic field (maximum current during  
23 peak load) below a single-circuit line would be 49.6 mG and below a double-circuit line  
24 would be 86.2 mG.<sup>130</sup>

25 Underground 34.5-kV Transmission Line

26 KIII estimated the potential magnetic field strength from the underground 34.5-kV  
27 transmission lines considering two cases: one, where the circuit is remote from other circuits,  
28 and, two, where the circuit parallels other circuits. The magnetic field strength calculation  
29 assumed that the cables would be buried underground at a depth of 48 inches. KIII determined  
30 that the maximum magnetic field strength for the underground system would be 41.05 mG  
31 and would occur for main feeder circuits isolated from other circuits, because some  
32 cancellation of fields occurs when several circuits are parallel and in proximity.<sup>131</sup>

---

<sup>128</sup> Final Order for the Klamath Generation Facility, September 2005; Final Order for the COB Energy Facility, January 2005; Final Order for the Summit/Westward Project, October 2002; Final Order for the Port Westward Generating Project, November 2002; Final Order for the Hermiston Power Project, March 1996; Report of the EMF Committee to the Energy Facility Siting Council, dated March 30, 1993; Final Report on Human Health Effects from Exposure to 60-Hz Electric and Magnetic Fields from High Voltage Power Lines to the Council, dated April 1990.

<sup>129</sup> App Supp Tab AA, Item iii.

<sup>130</sup> App Supp, Tab AA, Item iv.

<sup>131</sup> App Supp, Tab AA, Item i.

### C. Highway Safety

1 State Highway 206 crosses the southwest part of the KWP facility site between turbine  
2 string “D” and turbine string “E.”<sup>132</sup> In comments to the Department, ODOT expressed  
3 concern about traffic safety in the area.<sup>133</sup> Wind turbines located close to the highway might  
4 distract motorists’ attention. ODOT recommended improvements to the highway shoulders to  
5 give motorists a safe place to stop and view the turbines. The Council adopts Condition (75),  
6 which would require the certificate holder to cooperate with ODOT to implement  
7 improvements to the highway shoulders.

### D. Coordination with the PUC

8 The Oregon Public Utility Commission Safety and Reliability Section (“PUC”) has  
9 previously requested that the Council ensure that certificate holders coordinate with PUC staff  
10 on the design and specifications of electrical transmission lines. The PUC has explained that  
11 others in the past have made inadvertent, but costly, mistakes in the design and specifications  
12 of transmission lines that could have easily been corrected early if the developer had  
13 consulted with the PUC staff responsible for the safety codes and standards. The certificate  
14 holder would be required to coordinate the design of electrical transmission lines with the  
15 PUC (Condition (85)).

### Conclusions of Law

16 Based on the findings and conditions discussed above, the Council concludes that the  
17 siting, construction and operation of the proposed KWP facilities, subject to the conditions  
18 stated in this order, are consistent with protection of public health and safety. The Council  
19 finds that a site certificate for the facility should include Conditions (63), (65), (66), (67),  
20 (68), (69), (70), (75), (85) and (88).

## 2. Summary of Monitoring Requirements

21 This section summarizes site certificate requirements for monitoring that would apply  
22 to the proposed facility. Condition (20) requires the certificate holder to have specific  
23 monitoring programs for impacts to resources protected by Council standards and to resources  
24 addressed by other applicable statutes, administrative rules and local ordinances. The  
25 certificate holder’s monitoring programs should include the requirements listed below and any  
26 other monitoring necessary to comply with site certificate conditions.

- 27 1) Cultural Resources: The certificate holder must monitor construction activities to  
28 ensure that construction personnel cease all ground-disturbing activities in the  
29 immediate area if any archaeological or cultural resources are found (Condition  
30 (50)) and to ensure that construction personnel proceed carefully in the vicinity of  
31 the mapped alignment of the Oregon Trail (Condition (51)).
- 32 2) Operational Safety: The certificate holder must have an operational safety  
33 monitoring program, including inspection of turbine blades on a regular basis for  
34 signs of wear (Condition (62)).

---

<sup>132</sup> Figure P-1 (App Supp, Tab P, Item 1).

<sup>133</sup> E-mail from Patrick Smith, ODOT, March 15, 2006.

- 1           3) Fire Control: The certificate holder must have a fire management plan, including  
2           monitoring the site to minimize the risk of fire and to respond appropriately to any  
3           fires that occur (Condition (66)).
- 4           4) Hazardous Materials: The certificate holder must monitor the use of hazardous  
5           materials to ensure protection of public health, safety and the environment  
6           (Condition (73)).
- 7           5) Soil Impacts: The certificate holder must implement an Erosion and Sediment  
8           Control Plan during construction to minimize adverse impacts to soils (Condition  
9           (76)) and must monitor the facility site during operation to maintain or repair  
10          erosion control measures (Condition (82)).
- 11          6) Post-Construction Revegetation: The certificate holder must restore areas  
12          temporarily disturbed during construction as described in the Revegetation Plan,  
13          including monitoring of the revegetated areas to ensure that success criteria are  
14          met (Condition (81)).
- 15          7) Weed Control: The certificate holder must monitor the facility site during  
16          operation to control the spread of noxious weeds (Condition (89)).
- 17          8) Wildlife nest avoidance: The certificate holder must monitor raptor nest locations  
18          during construction to comply with restrictions of construction activity within  
19          1300 feet of active nests (Condition (94)).
- 20          9) Wildlife Monitoring: The certificate holder must monitor the facility site for  
21          impacts to avian and bat species in accordance with a Wildlife Monitoring and  
22          Mitigation Plan (Condition (95)).
- 23          10) Habitat Mitigation: The certificate holder must monitor the habitat mitigation site  
24          to ensure that success criteria are met and maintained for the life of the facility  
25          (Condition (97)).

### **3. Requirements That Are Not Under Council Jurisdiction**

#### **(a) Federally-Delegated Programs**

26           Under ORS 469.503(3), the Council does not have jurisdiction for determining  
27           compliance with statutes and rules for which the federal government has delegated the  
28           decision on compliance to a state agency other than the Council. Nevertheless, the Council  
29           may rely on the determinations of compliance and the conditions in the federally-delegated  
30           permits issued by these state agencies in deciding whether the proposed facility meets other  
31           standards and requirements under its jurisdiction.

32           The applicant has applied to the Oregon Department of Environmental Quality (DEQ)  
33           for the NPDES 1200-C General Construction Storm Water permit, and DEQ has assigned the  
34           project to the 1200-C general permit.<sup>134</sup>

---

<sup>134</sup> E-mail from Richard Nichols, DEQ, February 13, 2006, regarding “Klondike III and Bigalow.”

**(b) Requirements That Do Not Relate to Siting**

1 Under ORS 469.401(4), the Council does not have authority to preempt the  
2 jurisdiction of any state agency or local government over matters that are not included in and  
3 governed by the site certificate or amended site certificate. Such matters include  
4 design-specific construction or operating standards and practices that do not relate to siting.  
5 Nevertheless, the Council may rely on the determinations of compliance and the conditions in  
6 the permits issued by these state agencies and local governments in deciding whether the  
7 facility meets other standards and requirements under its jurisdiction.

**VI. CONDITIONS REQUIRED BY COUNCIL RULES**

8 This section lists conditions to be included in the site certificate as specifically  
9 required by OAR 345-027-0020 (Mandatory Conditions in Site Certificates), OAR 345-027-  
10 0023 (Site Specific Conditions), OAR 345-027-0028 (Monitoring Conditions) and OAR  
11 Chapter 345, Division 26 (Construction and Operation Rules for Facilities). These conditions  
12 should be read together with the specific facility conditions listed in Section VII to ensure  
13 compliance with the siting standards of OAR Chapter 345, Divisions 22 and 24, and to protect  
14 the public health and safety. References in preceding sections to specific conditions are  
15 included for convenience only. Such references do not relieve the certificate holder from the  
16 obligation to comply with all site certificate conditions. In these conditions, “Office of  
17 Energy” means the Oregon Department of Energy, and the other definitions in OAR 345-001-  
18 0010 apply.

19 The obligation of the certificate holder to report information to the Department or the  
20 Council under the conditions listed in this section and in Section VII is subject to the  
21 provisions of OAR 345-001-0040, which addresses information that may be exempt under the  
22 Oregon Public Records Law. To the extent permitted by law, the Department and the Council  
23 will not publicly disclose information that may be exempt from public disclosure under ORS  
24 192.502 *et seq.* or ORS 469.560 if the certificate holder has clearly labeled such information  
25 and stated the basis for the exemption at the time of submitting the information to the  
26 Department or the Council. If the Council or the Department receives a request for the  
27 disclosure of the information, the Council or the Department, as appropriate, will make a  
28 reasonable attempt to notify the certificate holder and will refer the matter to the Attorney  
29 General for a determination of whether the exemption is applicable, pursuant to ORS 192.450.

30 In addition to all other conditions stated in this order, the site certificate holder is  
31 subject to all conditions and requirements contained in the rules of the Council and in local  
32 ordinances and state law in effect on the date the certificate is executed. Under ORS  
33 469.401(2), upon a clear showing of a significant threat to the public health, safety or the  
34 environment that requires application of later-adopted laws or rules, the Council may require  
35 compliance with such later-adopted laws or rules.

36 The Council recognizes that many specific tasks related to the design, construction,  
37 operation and retirement of the facility will be undertaken by KIII’s agents or contractors.  
38 Nevertheless, the certificate holder is responsible for ensuring compliance with all provisions  
39 of the site certificate.

- 40 (1) OAR 345-027-0020(1): The Council shall not change the conditions of the site  
41 certificate except as provided for in OAR Chapter 345, Division 27.



- 1 (2) OAR 345-027-0020(2): Except as provided in OAR 345-027-0023(6), before beginning  
2 construction, the certificate holder shall submit to the Office of Energy a legal  
3 description of the site.
- 4 (3) OAR 345-027-0020(3): The certificate holder shall design, construct, operate and retire  
5 the facility:  
6 (a) Substantially as described in the site certificate;  
7 (b) In compliance with the requirements of ORS Chapter 469, applicable Council  
8 rules, and applicable state and local laws, rules and ordinances in effect at the time the  
9 site certificate is issued; and  
10 (c) In compliance with all applicable permit requirements of other state agencies.
- 11 (4) OAR 345-027-0020(4): The certificate holder shall begin and complete construction of  
12 the facility by the dates specified in the site certificate. (*See conditions (26) and (27).*)
- 13 (5) OAR 345-027-0020(5): Except as necessary for the initial survey or as otherwise  
14 allowed for transmission lines or pipelines under this section, the certificate holder shall  
15 not begin construction, as defined in OAR 345-001-0010, or create a clearing on any  
16 part of the site until the certificate holder has construction rights on all parts of the site.  
17 For the purpose of this rule, “construction rights” means the legal right to engage in  
18 construction activities. For transmission lines or pipelines, if the certificate holder does  
19 not have construction rights on all parts of the site, the certificate holder may  
20 nevertheless begin construction, as defined in OAR 345-001-0010, or create a clearing  
21 on a part of the site if:  
22 (a) The certificate holder has construction rights on that part of the site; and  
23 (b) The certificate holder would construct and operate part of the facility on that part  
24 of the site even if a change in the planned route of the transmission line or pipeline  
25 occurs during the certificate holder’s negotiations to acquire construction rights on  
26 another part of the site.
- 27 (6) OAR 345-027-0020(6): If the Council requires mitigation based on an affirmative  
28 finding under any standards of Division 22 or Division 24 of this chapter, the certificate  
29 holder shall consult with affected state agencies and local governments designated by the  
30 Council and shall develop specific mitigation plans consistent with Council findings  
31 under the relevant standards. The certificate holder must submit the mitigation plans to  
32 the Office and receive Office approval before beginning construction or, as appropriate,  
33 operation of the facility.
- 34 (7) OAR 345-027-0020(7): The certificate holder shall prevent the development of any  
35 conditions on the site that would preclude restoration of the site to a useful, non-  
36 hazardous condition to the extent that prevention of such site conditions is within the  
37 control of the certificate holder.
- 38 (8) OAR 345-027-0020(8): Before beginning construction of the facility, the certificate  
39 holder shall submit to the State of Oregon, through the Council, a bond or letter of credit,  
40 satisfactory to the Council, in an amount specified in the site certificate to restore the site  
41 to a useful, non-hazardous condition. The certificate holder shall maintain a bond or  
42 letter of credit in effect at all times until the facility has been retired. The Council may  
43 specify different amounts for the bond or letter of credit during construction and during  
44 operation of the facility. (*See Condition (32).*)

- 1 (9) OAR 345-027-0020(9): The certificate holder shall retire the facility if the certificate  
2 holder permanently ceases construction or operation of the facility. The certificate holder  
3 shall retire the facility according to a final retirement plan approved by the Council, as  
4 described in OAR 345-027-0110. The certificate holder shall pay the actual cost to  
5 restore the site to a useful, non-hazardous condition at the time of retirement,  
6 notwithstanding the Council’s approval in the site certificate of an estimated amount  
7 required to restore the site.
- 8 (10) OAR 345-027-0020(10): The Council shall include as conditions in the site certificate all  
9 representations in the site certificate application and supporting record the Council  
10 deems to be binding commitments made by the applicant.
- 11 (11) OAR 345-027-0020(11): Upon completion of construction, the certificate holder shall  
12 restore vegetation to the extent practicable and shall landscape portions of the site  
13 disturbed by construction in a manner compatible with the surroundings and proposed  
14 use. Upon completion of construction, the certificate holder shall dispose of all  
15 temporary structures not required for facility operation and all timber, brush, refuse and  
16 flammable or combustible material resulting from clearing of land and construction of  
17 the facility.
- 18 (12) OAR 345-027-0020(12): The certificate holder shall design, engineer and construct the  
19 facility to avoid dangers to human safety presented by seismic hazards affecting the site  
20 that are expected to result from all maximum probable seismic events. As used in this  
21 rule “seismic hazard” includes ground shaking, landslide, liquefaction, lateral spreading,  
22 tsunami inundation, fault displacement and subsidence.
- 23 (13) OAR 345-027-0020(13): The certificate holder shall notify the Office of Energy, the  
24 State Building Codes Division and the Department of Geology and Mineral Industries  
25 promptly if site investigations or trenching reveal that conditions in the foundation rocks  
26 differ significantly from those described in the application for a site certificate. After the  
27 Office receives the notice, the Council may require the certificate holder to consult with  
28 the Department of Geology and Mineral Industries and the Building Codes Division and  
29 to propose mitigation actions.
- 30 (14) OAR 345-027-0020(14): The certificate holder shall notify the Office, the State Building  
31 Codes Division and the Department of Geology and Mineral Industries promptly if shear  
32 zones, artesian aquifers, deformations or clastic dikes are found at or in the vicinity of  
33 the site.
- 34 (15) OAR 345-027-0020(15): Before any transfer of ownership of the facility or ownership of  
35 the site certificate holder, the certificate holder shall inform the Office of Energy of the  
36 proposed new owners. The requirements of OAR 345-027-0100 apply to any transfer of  
37 ownership that requires a transfer of the site certificate.
- 38 (16) OAR 345-027-0020(16): If the Council finds that the certificate holder has permanently  
39 ceased construction or operation of the facility without retiring the facility according to a  
40 final retirement plan approved by the Council, as described in OAR 345-027-0110, the  
41 Council shall notify the certificate holder and request that the certificate holder submit a  
42 proposed final retirement plan to the Office within a reasonable time not to exceed 90  
43 days. If the certificate holder does not submit a proposed final retirement plan by the

1 specified date, the Council may direct the Office to prepare a proposed a final retirement  
2 plan for the Council’s approval. Upon the Council’s approval of the final retirement  
3 plan, the Council may draw on the bond or letter of credit described in section (8) to  
4 restore the site to a useful, non-hazardous condition according to the final retirement  
5 plan, in addition to any penalties the Council may impose under OAR Chapter 345,  
6 Division 29. If the amount of the bond or letter of credit is insufficient to pay the actual  
7 cost of retirement, the certificate holder shall pay any additional cost necessary to restore  
8 the site to a useful, non-hazardous condition. After completion of site restoration, the  
9 Council shall issue an order to terminate the site certificate if the Council finds that the  
10 facility has been retired according to the approved final retirement plan.

11 (17) OAR 345-027-0023(4): If the energy facility or related or supporting facility is a  
12 transmission line, the certificate holder shall restore the reception of radio and television  
13 at residences and commercial establishments in the primary reception area to the level  
14 present prior to operations of the transmission line, at no cost to residents experiencing  
15 interference resulting from the transmission line.

16 (18) OAR 345-027-0023(5): If the facility includes any high voltage transmission line under  
17 Council jurisdiction:

18 (a) The certificate holder shall design, construct and operate the transmission line in  
19 accordance with the requirements of the National Electrical Safety Code (American  
20 National Standards Institute, Section C2, 1997 Edition); and

21 (b) The certificate holder shall develop and implement a program that provides  
22 reasonable assurance that all fences, gates, cattle guards, trailers, or other objects or  
23 structures of a permanent nature that could become inadvertently charged with electricity  
24 are grounded or bonded throughout the life of the line.

25 (19) OAR 345-027-0023(6): If the proposed energy facility is a pipeline or a transmission  
26 line or has, as a related or supporting facility, a pipeline or transmission line, the Council  
27 shall specify an approved corridor in the site certificate and shall allow the certificate  
28 holder to construct the pipeline or transmission line anywhere within the corridor,  
29 subject to the conditions of the site certificate. If the applicant has analyzed more than  
30 one corridor in its application for a site certificate, the Council may, subject to the  
31 Council’s standards, approve more than one corridor. Before beginning operation of the  
32 facility, the certificate holder shall submit to the Office a legal description of the  
33 permanent right-of-way where the applicant has built the pipeline or transmission line  
34 within an approved corridor. The site of the pipeline or transmission line subject to the  
35 site certificate is the area within the permanent right-of-way.

36 (20) OAR 345-027-0028: The following general monitoring conditions apply:

37 (a) The certificate holder shall consult with affected state agencies, local governments  
38 and tribes and shall develop specific monitoring programs for impacts to resources  
39 protected by the standards of divisions 22 and 24 of this chapter and resources addressed  
40 by applicable statutes, administrative rules and local ordinances. The certificate holder  
41 must submit the monitoring programs to the Office of Energy and receive Office  
42 approval before beginning construction or, as appropriate, operation of the facility.

43 (b) The certificate holder shall implement the approved monitoring programs  
44 described in section (a) and monitoring programs required by permitting agencies and  
45 local governments.

1 (c) For each monitoring program described in sections (a) and (b), the certificate  
2 holder shall have quality assurance measures approved by the Office before beginning  
3 construction or, as appropriate, before beginning commercial operation.

4 (d) If the certificate holder becomes aware of a significant environmental change or  
5 impact attributable to the facility, the certificate holder shall, as soon as possible, submit  
6 a written report to the Office describing the impact on the facility and any affected site  
7 certificate conditions.

8 (21) OAR 345-026-0048: Following receipt of the site certificate, the certificate holder shall  
9 implement a plan that verifies compliance with all site certificate terms and conditions  
10 and applicable statutes and rules. As a part of the compliance plan, to verify compliance  
11 with the requirement to begin construction by the date specified in the site certificate, the  
12 certificate holder shall report promptly to the Office of Energy when construction  
13 begins. Construction is defined in OAR 345-001-0010. In reporting the beginning of  
14 construction, the certificate holder shall describe all work on the site performed before  
15 beginning construction, including work performed before the Council issued the site  
16 certificate, and shall state the cost of that work. For the purpose of this exhibit, “work on  
17 the site” means any work within a site or corridor, other than surveying, exploration or  
18 other activities to define or characterize the site or corridor. The certificate holder shall  
19 document the compliance plan and maintain it for inspection by the Office of Energy or  
20 the Council.

21 (22) OAR 345-026-0080: The certificate holder shall report according to the following  
22 requirements:

23 (a) General reporting obligation for non-nuclear facilities under construction or  
24 operating:

25 (i) Within six months after beginning construction, and every six months thereafter  
26 during construction of the energy facility and related or supporting facilities, the  
27 certificate holder shall submit a semiannual construction progress report to the Council.  
28 In each construction progress report, the certificate holder shall describe any significant  
29 changes to major milestones for construction. The certificate holder shall include such  
30 information related to construction as specified in the site certificate. When the reporting  
31 date coincides, the certificate holder may include the construction progress report within  
32 the annual report described in this rule;

33 (ii) The certificate holder shall, within 120 days after the end of each calendar year  
34 after beginning construction, submit an annual report to the Council addressing the  
35 subjects listed in this rule. The Council secretary and the certificate holder may, by  
36 mutual agreement, change the reporting date.

37 (b) To the extent that information required by this rule is contained in reports the  
38 certificate holder submits to other state, federal or local agencies, the certificate holder  
39 may submit excerpts from such other reports to satisfy this rule. The Council reserves  
40 the right to request full copies of such excerpted reports.

41 (c) In the annual report, the certificate holder shall include the following information  
42 for the calendar year preceding the date of the report:

43 (i) Facility Status: An overview of site conditions, the status of facilities under  
44 construction, and a summary of the operating experience of facilities that are in  
45 operation. In this section of the annual report, the certificate holder shall describe any  
46 unusual events, such as earthquakes, extraordinary windstorms, major accidents or the

1 like that occurred during the year and that had a significant adverse impact on the  
2 facility;

3 (ii) Reliability and Efficiency of Power Production: For electric power plants,

4 (A) The plant availability and capacity factors for the reporting year. If  
5 equipment failures or plant breakdowns had a significant impact on those factors, the  
6 certificate holder shall describe them and its plans to minimize or eliminate their  
7 recurrence;

8 (B) The efficiency with which the power plant converts fuel into electric  
9 energy. If the fuel chargeable to power heat rate was evaluated when the facility was  
10 sited, the certificate holder shall calculate efficiency using the same formula and  
11 assumptions, but using actual data; and

12 (C) The facility's annual hours of operation by fuel type and, every five years  
13 after beginning operation, a summary of the annual hours of operation by fuel type as  
14 described in OAR 345-024-0590(5);

15 (iii) Status of Surety Information: Documentation demonstrating that bonds or  
16 letters of credit as described in the site certificate are in full force and effect and will  
17 remain in full force and effect for the term of the next reporting period;

18 (iv) Industry Trends: A discussion of any significant industry trends that may  
19 affect the operations of the facility;

20 (v) Monitoring Report: A list and description of all significant monitoring and  
21 mitigation activities performed during the previous year in accordance with site  
22 certificate terms and conditions, a summary of the results of those activities, and a  
23 discussion of any significant changes to any monitoring or mitigation program, including  
24 the reason for any such changes;

25 (vi) Compliance Report: A description of all instances of noncompliance with a  
26 site certificate condition. For ease of review, the certificate holder shall, in this section of  
27 the report, use numbered subparagraphs corresponding to the applicable sections of the  
28 site certificate;

29 (vii) Facility Modification Report: A summary of changes to the facility that the  
30 certificate holder has determined do not require a site certificate amendment in  
31 accordance with OAR 345-027-0050; and

32 (viii) Nongenerating Facility Carbon Dioxide Emissions: For nongenerating  
33 facilities that emit carbon dioxide, a report of the annual fuel use by fuel type and annual  
34 hours of operation of the carbon dioxide emitting equipment as described in OAR 345-  
35 024-0630(4).

36 (23) OAR 345-026-0100: The certificate holder shall promptly notify the Office of Energy of  
37 any changes in major milestones for construction, decommissioning, operation or  
38 retirement schedules. Major milestones are those identified by the certificate holder in its  
39 construction, retirement or decommissioning plan.

40 (24) OAR 345-026-0105: The certificate holder and the Office of Energy shall exchange  
41 copies of all correspondence or summaries of correspondence related to compliance with  
42 statutes, rules and local ordinances on which the Council determined compliance, except  
43 for material withheld from public disclosure under state or federal law or under Council  
44 rules. The certificate holder may submit abstracts of reports in place of full reports;  
45 however, the certificate holder shall provide full copies of abstracted reports and any  
46 summarized correspondence at the request of the Office of Energy.

- 1 (25) OAR 345-026-0170: The certificate holder shall notify the Office of Energy within 72  
2 hours of any occurrence involving the facility if:  
3 (a) There is an attempt by anyone to interfere with its safe operation;  
4 (b) A natural event such as an earthquake, flood, tsunami or tornado, or a human-  
5 caused event such as a fire or explosion affects or threatens to affect the public health  
6 and safety or the environment; or  
7 (c) There is any fatal injury at the facility.

## VII. SPECIFIC FACILITY CONDITIONS

8 The conditions listed in this section include conditions based on representations in the  
9 site certificate application and supporting record. The Council deems these representations to  
10 be binding commitments made by the applicant. These conditions are required under OAR  
11 345-027-0020(10). The certificate holder must comply with these conditions in addition to the  
12 conditions listed in Section VI. This section includes other specific facility conditions the  
13 Council finds necessary to ensure compliance with the siting standards of OAR Chapter 345,  
14 Divisions 22 and 24, and to protect the public health and safety. For conditions that require  
15 subsequent review and approval of a future action, ORS 469.402 authorizes the Council to  
16 delegate the future review and approval to the Department if, in the Council's discretion, the  
17 delegation is warranted under the circumstances of the case.

### 1. Certificate Administration Conditions

- 18 (26) The certificate holder shall begin construction of the facility within three years after the  
19 effective date of the site certificate. Under OAR 345-015-0085(9), a site certificate is  
20 effective upon execution by the Council Chair and the applicant. The Council may grant  
21 an extension of the deadline to begin construction in accordance with OAR 345-027-  
22 0030 or any successor rule in effect at the time the request for extension is submitted.
- 23 (27) The certificate holder shall complete construction of the facility within five years after  
24 the effective date of the site certificate. Construction is complete when: 1) the facility is  
25 substantially complete as defined by the certificate holder's construction contract  
26 documents, 2) acceptance testing has been satisfactorily completed and 3) the energy  
27 facility is ready to begin continuous operation consistent with the site certificate. The  
28 certificate holder shall promptly notify the Department of the date of completion of  
29 construction. The Council may grant an extension of the deadline for completing  
30 construction in accordance with OAR 345-027-0030 or any successor rule in effect at the  
31 time the request for extension is submitted.
- 32 (28) The certificate holder shall construct a facility substantially as described in the site  
33 certificate and may select one of two turbine types: the GE 1.5-megawatt wind turbine or  
34 the Vestas V82 1.65-megawatt wind turbine.
- 35 (29) The certificate holder shall obtain all necessary state and local permits or approvals  
36 required for construction, operation and retirement of the facility or ensure that its  
37 contractors obtain the necessary state and local permits or approvals.
- 38 (30) Before beginning construction, the certificate holder shall notify the Department in  
39 advance of any work on the site that does not meet the definition of "construction" in

1 OAR 345-001-0010 or ORS 469.300 and shall provide to the Department a description  
2 of the work and evidence that its value is less than \$250,000.

3 (31) Before beginning construction and after considering all micrositing factors, the  
4 certificate holder shall provide to the Department a detailed map of the proposed facility,  
5 showing the final locations where facility components are proposed to be built in relation  
6 to the 300-foot and 900-foot corridors shown on Figures P-1 through P-6 of the site  
7 certificate application (as revised March 1, 2006). In accordance with Condition (2), the  
8 certificate holder must submit a legal description of the site to the Department. For the  
9 purposes of this site certificate, the term “legal description” means a description of  
10 location by reference to a map and geographic data that clearly and specifically identifies  
11 the physical location of all parts of the facility. Notwithstanding OAR 345-027-0020(2),  
12 for the purposes of this site certificate, construction of parts of a wind facility within  
13 micrositing corridors is comparable to construction of pipelines or transmission lines  
14 within Council-approved corridors as described in OAR 345-027-0023(6). Before  
15 beginning operation of the facility, the certificate holder shall submit to the Department  
16 a legal description for those parts of the facility constructed within micrositing corridors.  
17 The final site of the facility includes the final turbine site corridors and other facility  
18 components as described in the final order on the site certificate application and in this  
19 site certificate.

20 (32) Before beginning construction, the certificate holder shall submit to the State of Oregon  
21 through the Council a bond or letter of credit in the amount of \$2.201 million (in 2005  
22 dollars) naming the State of Oregon, acting by and through the Council, as beneficiary or  
23 payee.

24 (a) The certificate holder shall adjust the amount of the bond or letter of credit  
25 annually, using the following calculation:

26 (i) Adjust the gross cost of \$7,098,773 (2005 dollars) to present value, using the  
27 U.S. Gross Domestic Product Implicit Price Deflator, Chain-Weight, as published in the  
28 Oregon Department of Administrative Services’ “Oregon Economic and Revenue  
29 Forecast” or by any successor agency (the “Index”). If at any time the Index is no longer  
30 published, the Council shall select a comparable calculation to adjust 2005 dollars to  
31 present value.

32 (ii) Adjust the estimated scrap value by an index factor derived from the Producer  
33 Price Index values, not seasonally adjusted, reported by the U.S. Department of Labor,  
34 Bureau of Labor Statistics, “Commodities: Metals and metal Products: Carbon steel  
35 scrap” (Series ID: WPU101211). Using the average monthly index value for the 12  
36 months ending with December of the year preceding the year in which the adjustment is  
37 made as the numerator and the average monthly index value for the 12 months ending  
38 with December 2005 (277.2) as the denominator, multiply the estimated scrap value of  
39 \$149 per ton (2005 dollars) by the resulting factor. If at any time the Producer Price  
40 Index Values are no longer published, the Council shall select a comparable calculation  
41 to adjust the estimated scrap value.

42 (iii) Multiply the adjusted scrap value (ii) per ton by 36,367.65 tons and subtract  
43 the resulting value from the adjusted gross cost (i).

44 (iv) Add 1 percent of the subtotal (iii) for the adjusted performance bond amount,  
45 10 percent of the subtotal (iii) for the adjusted administration and project management

1 costs, and 20 percent of the subtotal (iii) for the adjusted future developments  
2 contingency.

3 (v) Add the subtotal (iii) to the sum of percentages (iv) and round the resulting  
4 total to the nearest \$1,000 to determine the adjusted financial assurance amount for the  
5 reporting year.

6 (b) The certificate holder shall use a form of bond or letter of credit approved by the  
7 Council.

8 (c) The certificate holder shall use an issuer of the bond or letter of credit approved by  
9 the Council.

10 (d) The certificate holder shall describe the status of the bond or letter of credit in the  
11 annual report submitted to the Council under Condition (22).

12 (e) The bond or letter of credit shall not be subject to revocation or reduction before  
13 retirement of the facility site.

14 (33) If the certificate holder elects to use a bond to meet the requirements of Condition (32),  
15 the certificate holder shall ensure that the surety is obligated to comply with the  
16 requirements of applicable statutes, Council rules and this site certificate when the surety  
17 exercises any legal or contractual right it may have to assume construction, operation or  
18 retirement of the energy facility. The certificate holder shall also ensure that the surety is  
19 obligated to notify the Council that it is exercising such rights and to obtain any Council  
20 approvals required by applicable statutes, Council rules and this site certificate before  
21 the surety commences any activity to complete construction, operate or retire the energy  
22 facility.

23 (34) Before beginning construction, the certificate holder shall notify the Department of the  
24 identity and qualifications of the engineering, procurement and construction (“EPC”)  
25 contractor(s) for specific portions of the work. The certificate holder shall select EPC  
26 contractors that have substantial experience in the design and construction of similar  
27 facilities. The certificate holder shall report to the Department any change of major  
28 construction contractors.

29 (35) The certificate holder shall contractually require all construction contractors and  
30 subcontractors involved in the construction of the facility to comply with all applicable  
31 laws and regulations and with the terms and conditions of the site certificate. Such  
32 contractual provisions shall not operate to relieve the certificate holder of responsibility  
33 under the site certificate.

34 (36) During construction, the certificate holder shall have an on-site assistant construction  
35 manager who is qualified in environmental compliance to ensure compliance with all  
36 construction-related site certificate conditions. During operation, the certificate holder  
37 shall have a project manager who is qualified in environmental compliance to ensure  
38 compliance with all ongoing site certificate conditions. The certificate holder shall notify  
39 the Department of the name, telephone number, fax number and e-mail address of these  
40 managers and shall keep the Department informed of any change in this information.

41 (37) Within 72 hours after discovery of conditions or circumstances that may violate the  
42 terms or conditions of the site certificate, the certificate holder shall report the conditions  
43 or circumstances to the Department.



1 (38) Notwithstanding OAR 345-027-0050(2), an amendment of the site certificate is required  
2 if the proposed change would increase the electrical generation capacity of the facility  
3 and would increase the number of wind turbines or the dimensions of existing wind  
4 turbines.

## 2. Land Use Conditions

5 (39) The certificate holder shall construct the public road improvements described in the site  
6 certificate application to meet or exceed road standards for the road classifications in the  
7 County's Transportation System Plan and Zoning Ordinance because roads will require a  
8 more substantial section to bear the weight of the vehicles and turbine components than  
9 would usually be constructed by the County.

10 (40) The certificate holder shall cooperate with the Sherman County Road Department to  
11 ensure that any unusual damage or wear caused by construction of the facility is repaired  
12 by the certificate holder. Upon completion of construction, the certificate holder shall  
13 restore the county roads to at least their pre-project condition, to the satisfaction of the  
14 county public works department.

15 (41) The certificate holder shall ensure that no equipment or machinery is parked or stored on  
16 any county road except while in use.

17 (42) The certificate holder shall not locate any aboveground facility structure (including wind  
18 turbines, O&M building, substations and meteorological towers but not including  
19 aboveground transmission lines and junction boxes) within 30 feet from any property  
20 line or within 50 feet from the right-of-way of any arterial or major collector road or  
21 street and shall not allow any architectural feature, as described in Sherman County  
22 Zoning Ordinance Section 4.2, to project into these required setbacks by more than 2  
23 feet.

24 (43) The certificate holder shall locate aboveground transmission lines, junction boxes,  
25 access roads and temporary construction laydown and staging areas to minimize  
26 disturbance with farming practices and, wherever feasible, shall place turbines and  
27 transmission interconnection lines along the margins of cultivated areas to reduce the  
28 potential for conflict with farm operations. The certificate holder shall place  
29 aboveground transmission lines and junction boxes along public road rights-of-way to  
30 the extent practicable.

31 (44) The certificate holder shall include traffic control procedures in contract specifications  
32 for construction of the facility. The certificate holder shall require flaggers to be at  
33 appropriate locations at appropriate times during construction to direct traffic and to  
34 ensure minimal conflicts between harvest and construction vehicles. The certificate  
35 holder shall submit a final transportation plan to Sherman County before beginning  
36 construction.

37 (45) Before beginning construction of the facility, the certificate holder shall record Farm  
38 Management Easements on the properties on which the certificate holder locates wind  
39 power generation facilities. The certificate holder shall record these easements in the real  
40 property records of Sherman County and shall file copies of the recorded easements with  
41 the Sherman County Planning Director.

- 1 (46) The certificate holder shall remove from Special Farm Assessment the properties on  
2 which it locates the facility and shall pay all property taxes due and payable after the  
3 Special Farm Assessment is removed from such properties.
- 4 (47) During operation, the certificate holder shall avoid impact on cultivated land to the  
5 extent reasonably possible when performing facility repair and maintenance activities.

### 3. Cultural Resource Conditions

- 6 (48) Before beginning construction, the certificate holder shall provide to the Department a  
7 map showing the final design locations of all components of the facility and areas that  
8 would be temporarily disturbed during construction and also showing the areas that  
9 Archaeological Investigations Northwest, Inc. (AINW) surveyed in 2005, as described in  
10 the site certificate application. The certificate holder shall hire qualified personnel to  
11 conduct field investigation of all areas of permanent or temporary disturbance that  
12 AINW did not previously survey and shall provide a written report of the field  
13 investigation to the Department. If any significant historic, cultural or archaeological  
14 resources are found during the field investigation, the certificate holder shall ensure that  
15 construction and operation of the facility will have no impact on the resources. The  
16 certificate holder shall instruct all construction personnel to avoid the areas where the  
17 resources were found and shall implement other appropriate measures to protect the  
18 resources.
- 19 (49) The certificate holder shall ensure that a qualified person instructs construction  
20 personnel in the identification of cultural materials.
- 21 (50) The certificate holder shall ensure that construction personnel cease all ground-  
22 disturbing activities in the immediate area if any archaeological or cultural resources are  
23 found during construction of the facility until a qualified archaeologist can evaluate the  
24 significance of the find. The certificate holder shall notify the Department and the State  
25 Historic Preservation Office (SHPO) of the find. If the archaeologist determines that the  
26 resource is significant, the certificate holder shall make recommendations to the Council  
27 for mitigation, including avoidance or data recovery, in consultation with the  
28 Department, SHPO and other appropriate parties. The certificate holder shall not restart  
29 work in the affected area until the certificate holder has demonstrated to the Department  
30 that it has complied with the archaeological permit requirements administered by SHPO.
- 31 (51) The certificate holder shall ensure that construction personnel proceed carefully in the  
32 vicinity of the mapped alignment of the Oregon Trail. If any intact physical evidence of  
33 the trail is discovered, the certificate holder shall avoid any disturbance to the intact  
34 segments, by redesign, re-engineering or restricting the area of construction activity. The  
35 certificate holder shall promptly notify the Department and the State Historic  
36 Preservation Office (SHPO) of the discovery. The certificate holder shall consult with  
37 the Department and with SHPO to determine appropriate mitigation measures.
- 38 (52) To offset adverse visual effects to the setting of the Oregon Trail alignment, the  
39 certificate holder shall:
- 40 (a) Document the pre-construction setting of the Oregon Trail alignment from the John  
41 Day River canyon to Biggs through photographs and videotape; and

1 (b) Enhance the existing Oregon Trail historical marker off I-84 at Biggs with an  
2 additional educational and interpretive display in cooperation with the Sherman County  
3 Development League and the Sherman County Historical Society.

#### 4. Geotechnical Conditions

- 4 (53) Before beginning construction, the certificate holder shall conduct a site-specific  
5 geotechnical investigation and shall report its findings to the Oregon Department of  
6 Geology & Mineral Industries (DOGAMI). The certificate holder shall conduct the  
7 geotechnical investigation after consultation with DOGAMI and in general accordance  
8 with the site-specific seismic hazard report and the engineering geologic report  
9 guidelines that have been adopted by the Oregon Board of Geologist Examiners. The  
10 guidelines are available through the Board and in the DOGAMI publication O-00-04  
11 (2000).
- 12 (54) The certificate holder shall design and construct the facility in accordance with  
13 requirements set forth by the State of Oregon’s Building Code Division and any other  
14 applicable codes and design procedures.
- 15 (55) The certificate holder shall design, engineer and construct the facility to avoid dangers to  
16 human safety presented by non-seismic hazards. As used in this condition, “non-seismic  
17 hazards” include settlement, landslides, flooding and erosion.

#### 5. Hazardous Materials, Fire Protection & Public Safety Conditions

- 18 (56) The certificate holder shall notify the Department within 72 hours of any accidents  
19 including mechanical failures on the site associated with construction or operation of the  
20 facility that may result in public health and safety concerns.
- 21 (57) Before beginning construction, the certificate holder shall submit a Notice of Proposed  
22 Construction or Alteration to the Federal Aviation Administration (FAA) identifying the  
23 proposed final locations of the turbines and related or supporting facilities. The  
24 certificate holder shall notify the Department of the FAA’s response as soon as it has  
25 been received.
- 26 (58) To protect the public from electrical hazards, the certificate holder shall enclose the  
27 facility substations with appropriate fencing and locked gates.
- 28 (59) The certificate holder shall not locate turbine towers within 450 feet of any residence or  
29 public road.
- 30 (60) The certificate holder shall construct turbine towers that are smooth steel structures with  
31 no exterior ladders or access to the turbine blades and shall install locked access doors  
32 accessible only to authorized personnel.
- 33 (61) The certificate holder shall follow manufacturers’ recommended handling instructions  
34 and procedures to prevent damage to towers or blades that could lead to failure.
- 35 (62) The certificate holder shall have an operational safety monitoring program and shall  
36 inspect turbine blades on a regular basis for signs of wear. The certificate holder shall  
37 repair turbine blades as necessary to protect public safety.

- 1 (63) The certificate holder shall install and maintain self-monitoring devices on each turbine,  
2 connected to a fault annunciation panel or supervisory, control and data acquisition  
3 (SCADA) system at the operations and maintenance building, to alert operators to  
4 potentially dangerous conditions, and the certificate holder shall immediately remedy  
5 any dangerous conditions. The certificate holder shall maintain automatic equipment  
6 protection features in each turbine that would shut down the turbine and reduce the  
7 chance of a mechanical problem causing a fire.
- 8 (64) The certificate holder shall install generator step-up transformers at the base of each  
9 tower in locked cabinets designed to protect the public from electrical hazards and to  
10 avoid creation of artificial habitat for raptor prey.
- 11 (65) The certificate holder shall construct turbines on concrete foundations and shall cover  
12 the ground within a minimum 10-foot radius with non-flammable material. The  
13 certificate holder shall maintain the non-flammable pad area covering during operation  
14 of the facility.
- 15 (66) During construction and operation of the facility, the certificate holder shall develop and  
16 implement fire management plans in consultation with local fire control authorities to  
17 minimize the risk of fire and to respond appropriately to any fires that occur on the  
18 facility site. In developing the fire management plans, the certificate holder should take  
19 into account the dry nature of the region and should address risks on a seasonal basis.
- 20 (67) During construction and operation of the facility, the certificate holder shall ensure that  
21 service vehicles are equipped with a shovel and portable fire extinguisher of a 4A50BC  
22 or equivalent rating.
- 23 (68) During construction, the certificate holder shall ensure that construction vehicles and  
24 equipment are operated on graveled areas to the extent possible and that open flames,  
25 such as cutting torches, are kept away from dry grass areas.
- 26 (69) Upon the beginning of operation of the facility, the certificate holder shall provide to the  
27 North Sherman County Rural Fire Protection District and to the Moro Rural Fire  
28 Protection District copies of the approved site plan indicating the identification number  
29 assigned to each turbine and the location of all facility structures. During operation of  
30 the facility, the certificate holder shall provide to the North Sherman County Rural Fire  
31 Protection District and to the Moro Rural Fire Protection District the names and  
32 telephone numbers of facility personnel available to respond on a 24-hour basis in case  
33 of an emergency on the facility site.
- 34 (70) During operation, the certificate holder shall ensure that all on-site employees receive  
35 annual fire prevention and response training by qualified instructors or members of the  
36 local fire department and that all employees are instructed to keep vehicles on roads and  
37 off dry grassland, except when off-road operation is required for emergency purposes.
- 38 (71) During construction, the certificate holder shall require that all on-site construction  
39 contractors develop and implement a site health and safety plan that informs workers and  
40 others on-site what to do in case of an emergency and that includes the locations of fire  
41 extinguishers and nearby hospitals, important telephone numbers and first aid  
42 techniques.

- 1 (72) During operation, the certificate holder shall develop and implement a site health and  
2 safety plan that informs employees and others on-site what to do in case of an  
3 emergency and that includes the locations of fire extinguishers and nearby hospitals,  
4 important telephone numbers and first aid techniques.
- 5 (73) The certificate holder shall use hazardous materials in a manner that protects public  
6 health, safety and the environment and shall comply with all applicable local, state and  
7 federal environmental laws and regulations.
- 8 (74) If a spill or release of hazardous materials occurs during construction or operation of the  
9 facility, the certificate holder shall notify the Department within 72 hours and shall clean  
10 up the spill or release and dispose of any contaminated soil or other materials according  
11 to applicable regulations. The certificate holder shall make sure that spill kits containing  
12 items such as absorbent pads are located on equipment and storage facilities to respond  
13 to accidental spills and shall instruct employees handling hazardous materials in the  
14 proper handling, storage and cleanup of these materials.
- 15 (75) Before beginning construction, the certificate holder shall cooperate with the Oregon  
16 Department of Transportation to implement public safety improvements to the shoulders  
17 of State Highway 206 by bearing the cost of constructing two viewpoint turn-offs (one  
18 on each side of the highway) within the highway right-of-way in suitable locations from  
19 where the public may safely view the wind turbines without entering private property or  
20 interfering with facility operations.

## **6. Water, Soils, Streams & Wetlands Conditions**

- 21 (76) The certificate holder shall conduct all construction work in compliance with an Erosion  
22 and Sediment Control Plan (ESCP) satisfactory to the Oregon Department of  
23 Environmental Quality and as required under the National Pollutant Discharge  
24 Elimination System (NPDES) Storm Water Discharge General Permit #1200-C. The  
25 certificate holder shall include in the ESCP any procedures necessary to meet local  
26 erosion and sediment control requirements and storm water management requirements.
- 27 (77) During construction, the certificate holder shall limit truck traffic to designated existing  
28 and improved road surfaces to avoid soil compaction, to the extent possible.
- 29 (78) The certificate holder shall cover turbine pad areas with gravel or other non-erosive  
30 material immediately following exposure during construction and shall maintain the pad  
31 area covering during operation of the facility.
- 32 (79) During construction, the certificate holder shall avoid impacts to waters of the state in  
33 the following manner:
- 34 (a) The certificate holder shall bore under the intermittent drainage channel identified  
35 in Appendix J-1 of the site certificate application in any location where the underground  
36 collector system would cross the channel.
- 37 (b) The certificate holder shall locate transmission line support structures outside of  
38 the drainage channel and the wetland identified in Appendix J-1 of the site certificate  
39 application in any location where an aboveground transmission line crosses over the  
40 channel or the wetland area.
- 41 (c) After the final turbine design locations have been identified, if construction would  
42 occur in any locations not previously investigated as described in Appendix J-1 of the

1 application, the certificate holder shall conduct a pre-construction investigation to  
2 determine whether any jurisdictional waters of the state exist in those locations. The  
3 certificate holder shall submit a written report on the pre-construction investigation to  
4 the Department of Energy and to the Department of State Lands for approval before  
5 beginning construction and shall ensure that construction of the facility would have no  
6 impact on any jurisdictional water identified in the pre-construction investigation.

7 (80) During construction, the certificate holder shall ensure that the wash down of concrete  
8 trucks occurs only at a contractor-owned batch plant or at tower foundation locations. If  
9 such wash down occurs at tower foundation locations, then the certificate holder shall  
10 ensure that wash down wastewater does not run off the construction site into otherwise  
11 undisturbed areas and that the wastewater is disposed of on backfill piles and buried  
12 underground with the backfill over the tower foundation.

13 (81) The certificate holder shall restore areas that are temporarily disturbed during  
14 construction according to the methods, monitoring procedures and success criteria  
15 described in the Revegetation Plan that is incorporated in the Final Order on the  
16 Application as Attachment B and as amended from time to time. During operation, the  
17 certificate holder shall restore areas that are temporarily disturbed during facility  
18 maintenance or repairs according to the same methods and monitoring procedures.

19 (82) During facility operation, the certificate holder shall routinely inspect and maintain all  
20 roads, pads and trenched areas and, as necessary, maintain or repair erosion control  
21 measures.

22 (83) During operation, the certificate holder shall not use any water or chemicals for washing  
23 turbine blades unless the certificate holder demonstrates to the satisfaction of the  
24 Department before any blade-washing begins that:

25 (a) Oregon Department of Environmental Quality (DEQ) regulations do not require a  
26 permit for the proposed blade-washing activity or, if a permit is required, that the  
27 proposed blade-washing activity is authorized under a general permit issued by DEQ;  
28 and

29 (b) In conducting blade-washing activities, the certificate will use water only from its  
30 approved on-site well and that the use of water will not exceed 5,000 gallons per day.

## 7. Transmission Line & EMF Conditions

31 (84) The certificate holder shall install the 34.5-kV collector system underground to the  
32 extent practical. Where geotechnical conditions or other engineering considerations  
33 require, the certificate holder may install segments of the collector system aboveground  
34 in developed or agricultural areas that are Category 6 habitat, but the total length of  
35 aboveground segments must not exceed 5.5 miles. The certificate holder shall construct  
36 aboveground segments of the collector system using single or double circuit monopole  
37 design as described in the site certificate application and shall not locate any  
38 aboveground segments within 200 feet of any existing residence.

39 (85) At least 30 days before beginning preparation of detailed design and specifications for  
40 the electrical transmission lines, the certificate holder shall consult with the Oregon  
41 Public Utility Commission staff to ensure that transmission line designs and  
42 specifications are consistent with applicable codes and standards.

- 1 (86) Before beginning construction, the certificate holder shall obtain a permit, substantially  
2 in the form of the draft permit incorporated in the Final Order on the Application as  
3 Attachment D, from the Oregon Department of Transportation authorizing the location,  
4 installation, construction, maintenance and use of buried cables within the right-of-way  
5 of State Highway 206.
- 6 (87) To protect public safety, the certificate holder shall design and maintain the transmission  
7 lines so that:  
8 (a) Alternating current electric fields during operation do not exceed 9 kV per meter at  
9 one meter above the ground surface in areas accessible to the public.  
10 (b) Induced voltages during operation are as low as reasonably achievable.
- 11 (88) The certificate holder shall take reasonable steps to reduce or manage human exposure to  
12 electromagnetic fields, including but not limited to:  
13 (a) Constructing the 230-kV transmission line to ensure that conductors have a  
14 minimum clearance of 30 feet from the ground at mid-span under maximum sag  
15 conditions.  
16 (b) Constructing aboveground segments of the 34.5-kV transmission line to ensure  
17 that conductors have a minimum clearance of 25 feet from the ground at mid-span under  
18 maximum sag conditions.  
19 (c) Constructing underground segments of the 34.5-kV transmission line at least 36-  
20 inches below the surface of the ground.  
21 (d) Providing to landowners a map of underground and overhead transmission lines on  
22 their property and advising landowners of possible health risks.

## **8. Plants, Wildlife & Habitat Protection Conditions**

- 23 (89) During construction and operation of the facility, the certificate holder shall implement a  
24 plan to control the introduction and spread of noxious weeds. The certificate shall  
25 develop the weed control plan in consultation with the Sherman County Weed Control  
26 Manager.
- 27 (90) The certificate holder shall design all aboveground transmission line support structures  
28 following the practices suggested by the Avian Powerline Interaction Committee  
29 (APLIC 1996, referenced in the site certificate application, p. P-33) and shall install anti-  
30 perching devices on transmission pole tops and cross arms where the poles are located  
31 within ½ mile of turbines.
- 32 (91) If construction begins after 2006, the certificate holder shall review the ONHIC and  
33 USFWS databases and consult with Frank Isaacs, Oregon State University Cooperative  
34 Wildlife Unit (or other expert designated by ODFW) on an annual basis before  
35 beginning construction to determine whether bald eagles or peregrine falcons have been  
36 observed in or near the site of the facility. The certificate holder shall report the results  
37 of the database review and consultation to the Department and to ODFW and, if there  
38 have been new observations of bald eagles or peregrine falcons in the area, the certificate  
39 holder shall implement appropriate measures to protect the species from adverse impact,  
40 as approved by the Department and ODFW.
- 41 (92) The certificate holder may construct turbines and other facility components within the  
42 900-foot corridors shown on Figures P-1 through P-6 of the site certificate application

1 (as revised March 1, 2006), subject to the following requirements addressing potential  
2 habitat impact:

3 (a) The certificate holder shall not construct any facility components within areas of  
4 Category 1 habitat and shall avoid temporary disturbance of Category 1 habitat.

5 (b) The certificate holder shall design and construct facility components that are the  
6 minimum size needed for safe operation of the energy facility.

7 (c) To the extent possible, the certificate holder shall construct facility components in  
8 the locations shown on Figure C-2 of the site certificate application.

9 (d) If the certificate holder must change the layout of facility components from what is  
10 shown on Figure C-2 due to micro-siting considerations, the certificate holder shall, to the  
11 extent possible, construct facility components within the 300-foot corridors shown on  
12 Figures P-1 through P-6 of the site certificate application (as revised March 1, 2006).

13 (e) The certificate holder may construct facility components outside the 300-foot  
14 corridors if necessary due to micro-siting considerations, except that the certificate holder  
15 shall not construct any facility components outside the 900-foot corridors shown on  
16 Figures P-1 through P-6 of the site certificate application (as revised March 1, 2006) or  
17 cause any temporary disturbance outside those 900-foot corridors.

18 (93) The certificate holder shall implement measures to mitigate impacts to sensitive wildlife  
19 habitat during construction including, but not limited to, the following:

20 (a) Preparing maps to show sensitive areas, such as nesting or denning areas for  
21 sensitive wildlife species, that are off limits to construction personnel.

22 (b) Ensuring that a qualified person instructs construction personnel to be aware of  
23 wildlife in the area and to take precautions to avoid injuring or destroying wildlife or  
24 significant wildlife habitat.

25 (c) Avoiding unnecessary road construction, temporary disturbance and vehicle use.

26 (94) During construction, the certificate holder shall protect the area within a 1300-foot  
27 buffer around active nests of the following species during the sensitive period, as  
28 provided in this condition:

<b>Species</b>	<b>Sensitive Period</b>	<b>Early Release Date</b>
Swainson's hawk	April 1 to August 15	May 31
Golden eagle	February 1 to August 31	May 31
Ferruginous hawk	March 15 to August 15	May 31
Burrowing owl	April 1 to August 15	July 15

29 During the year in which construction occurs, the certificate holder shall use a protocol  
30 approved by the Oregon Department of Fish and Wildlife (ODFW) to determine whether  
31 there are any active nests of these species within a half-mile of any areas that would be  
32 disturbed during construction. If a nest is occupied by any of these species after the  
33 beginning of the sensitive period, the certificate holder shall not engage in high-impact  
34 construction activities (activities that involve blasting, grading or other major ground  
35 disturbance) or allow high levels of construction traffic within 1300 feet of the nest site.  
36 In addition, the certificate holder will flag the boundaries of the 1300-foot buffer area  
37 and shall instruct construction personnel to avoid any unnecessary activity within the  
38 buffer area. The certificate holder shall hire an independent biological monitor to  
39 observe the active nest sites during the sensitive period for signs of disturbance and to  
40 notify the Department of any non-compliance with this condition. If the monitor



1 observes nest site abandonment or other adverse impact to nesting activity, the certificate  
2 holder shall implement appropriate mitigation, in consultation with ODFW and subject  
3 to the approval of the Department, unless the adverse impact is clearly shown to have a  
4 cause other than construction activity. The certificate holder may begin or resume high-  
5 impact construction activities before the ending day of the sensitive period if any known  
6 nest site is not occupied by the early release date. If a nest site is occupied, then the  
7 certificate holder may begin or resume high-impact construction before the ending day  
8 of the sensitive period with the approval of ODFW, after the young are fledged. The  
9 certificate holder shall use a protocol approved by ODFW to determine when the young  
10 are fledged (the young are independent of the core nest site).

11 (95) The certificate holder shall conduct wildlife monitoring as described in the Wildlife  
12 Monitoring and Mitigation Plan that is incorporated in the Final Order on the  
13 Application as Attachment A and as amended from time to time.

14 (96) To mitigate for potential adverse impacts to bat species, the certificate holder shall  
15 contribute \$10,000 per year for three years, beginning in the first year of operation, to  
16 fund research toward better understanding wind facility impacts to bats and to develop  
17 mitigation solutions. In consultation with the Oregon Department of Energy and the  
18 Oregon Department of Fish and Wildlife, the certificate holder shall select an  
19 appropriate bat conservation organization to receive this funding.

20 (97) Before beginning construction of the facility, the certificate holder shall acquire the legal  
21 right to create, maintain and protect a habitat mitigation area for the life of the facility by  
22 means of an outright purchase, conservation easement or similar conveyance and shall  
23 provide a copy of the documentation to the Department. Within the habitat mitigation  
24 area, the certificate holder shall improve the habitat quality as described in the Habitat  
25 Mitigation Plan that is incorporated in the Final Order on the Application as Attachment  
26 C and as amended from time to time.

## 9. Visual Effects Conditions

27 (98) To reduce the visual impact of the facility, the certificate holder shall:

28 (a) Mount nacelles on smooth, hollow steel towers, approximately 20 feet in diameter  
29 at the base.

30 (b) Paint all towers uniformly in a neutral white or light gray color.

31 (c) Paint the substation buildings in a neutral color to blend with the surrounding  
32 landscape.

33 (d) Not allow any advertising to be used on any part of the facility or on any signs  
34 posted at the facility, except that the turbine manufacturer's logo may appear on turbine  
35 nacelles.

36 (e) Use only those signs required for facility safety or required by law, except that the  
37 certificate holder may erect a sign near the operations and maintenance building to  
38 identify the wind energy facility.

39 (f) Maintain any signs allowed under this condition in good repair.

40 (99) The certificate holder shall design and construct the operation and maintenance building  
41 to be generally consistent with the character of similar buildings used by commercial

1 farmers or ranchers in the area and shall paint the building in a neutral color to blend  
2 with the surrounding landscape.

3 (100) The certificate holder shall not use exterior nighttime lighting except:

4 (a) The minimum turbine tower lighting required by the Federal Aviation  
5 Administration.

6 (b) Security lighting at the operations and maintenance building and at the substations,  
7 provided that such lighting is shielded or downward-directed to reduce glare.

8 (c) Minimum lighting necessary for repairs or emergencies.

## 10. Noise Control Conditions

9 (101) To reduce noise impacts at nearby residential areas, the certificate holder shall:

10 (a) Confine the noisiest operation of heavy construction equipment to the daylight  
11 hours.

12 (b) Require contractors to install and maintain exhaust mufflers on all combustion  
13 engine-powered equipment; and

14 (c) Establish a complaint response system at the construction manager's office to  
15 address noise complaints.

16 (102) Before beginning construction, the certificate holder shall present information  
17 demonstrating to the satisfaction of the Department that the requirements of either (a) or  
18 (b) have been met at properties R3, R4, R5, R6 and R7 (as shown on the Noise Buffer  
19 and Receptor Locations map in the Application Supplement, Tab X, Item vi):

20 (a) The certificate holder has obtained a legally effective easement or real covenant  
21 pursuant to which the owner of the property authorizes the certificate holder's operation  
22 of the facility to increase ambient statistical noise levels  $L_{10}$  and  $L_{50}$  by more than 10  
23 dBA at the appropriate measurement point. A legally effective easement or real covenant  
24 shall: include a legal description of the burdened property (the noise sensitive property);  
25 be recorded in the real property records of the county; expressly benefit the certificate  
26 holder; expressly run with the land and bind all future owners, lessees or holders of any  
27 interest in the burdened property; and not be subject to revocation without the certificate  
28 holder's written approval.

29 (b) For any property for which the certificate holder has not obtained a legally  
30 effective easement or real covenant as described in (a), the certificate holder has  
31 identified the final design locations of all turbines to be built and has performed a noise  
32 analysis, in accordance with OAR 340-035-0035(1)(b)(B)(iii)(IV), demonstrating that  
33 the total noise generated by the facility would meet the ambient degradation test at the  
34 appropriate measurement point when all turbines are placed in their final design  
35 locations. The certificate holder shall perform the noise analysis using the Sound  
36 Propagation Model for Outdoor Noise Sources (SPM 9613, Version 2) and shall assume  
37 the following input parameters:

38 (i) The maximum sound power level guaranteed by the manufacturer.

39 (ii) Temperature of 52° F (11° C).

40 (iii) Relative humidity of 70 percent.

41 (iv) No ground effect.

42 (v) No barrier effects.

## 11. Waste Management Conditions

- 1 (103) The certificate holder shall provide portable toilets for on-site sewage handling during  
2 construction and shall ensure that they are pumped and cleaned regularly by a licensed  
3 contractor who is qualified to pump and clean portable toilet facilities.
- 4 (104) During operation, the certificate holder shall discharge sanitary wastewater generated  
5 at the O&M building to a licensed on-site septic system in compliance with county  
6 permit requirements. The certificate holder shall design the septic system design with a  
7 capacity that is less than 2,500 gallons per day.
- 8 (105) The certificate holder shall implement a waste management plan during construction  
9 that includes but is not limited to the following measures:  
10 (a) Training employees to minimize and recycle solid waste.  
11 (b) Minimizing the generation of wastes from construction through detailed estimating  
12 of materials needs and through efficient construction practices.  
13 (c) Recycling steel and other metal scrap.  
14 (d) Recycling wood waste.  
15 (e) Recycling packaging wastes such as paper and cardboard.  
16 (f) Collecting non-recyclable waste for transport to a landfill by a licensed waste  
17 hauler.  
18 (g) Segregating all hazardous wastes such as used oil, oily rags and oil-absorbent  
19 materials, mercury-containing lights and lead-acid and nickel-cadmium batteries for  
20 disposal by a licensed firm specializing in the proper recycling or disposal of hazardous  
21 wastes.
- 22 (106) The certificate holder may dispose of waste concrete on site with the permission of the  
23 landowner and in accordance with OAR 340-093-0080 and other applicable regulations.  
24 The certificate holder shall dispose of waste concrete on site by placing the material in  
25 an excavated hole, covering it with at least three feet of topsoil and grading the area to  
26 match existing contours. If the waste concrete is not disposed of on site, the certificate  
27 holder shall arrange for proper disposal in a landfill.
- 28 (107) The certificate holder shall implement a waste management plan during operation that  
29 includes but is not limited to the following measures:  
30 (a) Training employees to minimize and recycle solid waste.  
31 (b) Recycling paper products, metals, glass and plastics.  
32 (c) Collecting non-recyclable waste for transport to a landfill by a licensed waste  
33 hauler.  
34 (d) Segregating all hazardous wastes such as used oil, oily rags and oil-absorbent  
35 materials, mercury-containing lights and lead-acid and nickel-cadmium batteries for  
36 disposal by a licensed firm specializing in the proper recycling or disposal of hazardous  
37 wastes.

## VIII. GENERAL CONCLUSION

38 The applicant has submitted an application to construct a wind energy facility  
39 consisting of 165 wind turbines having a combined nominal electric generating capacity of  
40 not more than 272.25 megawatts. The Council finds that a site certificate for the facility

1 should include the conditions listed in Sections VI and VII of this order. The Council finds  
2 that a preponderance of evidence on the record supports the following conclusions:

- 3 1. The proposed KWP facility complies with the requirements of the Oregon Energy Facility  
4 Siting statutes, ORS 469.300 to ORS 469.520.
- 5 2. The proposed KWP facility complies with the standards adopted by the Council pursuant  
6 to ORS 469.501.
- 7 3. The facility complies with the statewide planning goals adopted by the Land Conservation  
8 and Development Commission.
- 9 4. The proposed KWP facility complies with all other Oregon statutes and administrative  
10 rules identified in the project order as applicable to the issuance of a site certificate for the  
11 proposed facility.

12 Based on the findings of fact, reasoning, conditions and conclusions of law in this  
13 order, the Council concludes that the applicant has satisfied the requirements for issuance of a  
14 site certificate for the proposed KWP, subject to the conditions stated in this order.

## IX. ORDER

15 The Council hereby orders that a site certificate be issued to Klondike Wind Power III  
16 LLC for the proposed Klondike III Wind Project, subject to the terms and conditions set forth  
17 above.

Issued this 30<sup>th</sup> day of June, 2006.

THE OREGON ENERGY FACILITY SITING COUNCIL

By: \_\_\_\_\_  
Hans Neukomm  
Council Chair

### Attachments

- Attachment A: Wildlife Monitoring and Mitigation Plan
- Attachment B: Revegetation Plan
- Attachment C: Habitat Enhancement Plan
- Attachment D: Draft ODOT Permit

### Notice of the Right to Appeal

*You have the right to appeal this order to the Oregon Supreme Court pursuant to ORS 469.403. To appeal you must file a petition for judicial review with the Supreme Court within 60 days from the day this order was served on you. If this order was personally delivered to you, the date of service is the date you received this order. If this order was mailed to you, the date of service is the date it was mailed, not the day you received it. If you do not file a petition for judicial review within the 60-day time period, you lose your right to appeal.*